



# Looking Back

The ancestry of my grandfather  
Billy Edwin Brooks

including many Wilkes and Alleghany Co, NC, families:

Adams, Andrews, Buchanan, Blackburn,  
Brooks, Caudill, Cleveland, Coffee,  
Edwards, Harris, Holloway, Hoots  
Powell, Reynolds, Rose,  
Spicer, Waddell, Wiles

Jason Michael Duncan  
222 Sundance Cir  
Statesville, NC 28625

updated February 2018  
Sixth Edition

# List of Families

<u>Number</u>	<u>The family of</u>	<u>Number</u>	<u>The family of</u>
C-1-1	Ransom Garfield Brooks (3)	-3	Stephen Caudill (10)
-2	John A. Brooks (4)	C-11-1	Calvin Edwards (5)
-3	Hardin Brooks (5)	-2	Richard "Dickie" Edwards (6)
-4	Stokes H. Brooks (6)	C-12-1	William Spicer, Jr. (6)
-5	Rebecca Brooks (7)	-2	William Spicer, Sr. (7)
C-2-1	John Ashley Reynolds, Sr. (7)	-3	Joseph Spicer (8)
-2	John Francis Reynolds (8)	-4	William Spicer (9)
-3	John Reynolds (9)	-5	Benjamin Spicer (10)
-4	Robert Reynolds, Jr. (10)	-6	William Spicer (11)
-5	Robert Reynolds, Sr. (11)	C-13-1	Spencer Adams (9)
-6	Nicholas Reynolds (12)	-2	John Adams, Sr. (10)
-7	Richard Reynolds (13)	C-14-1	Thomas Powell, Sr. (11)
-8	Christopher Reynolds, Sr. (14)	-2	William Powell, Sr. (12)
C-3-1	Robert Cleveland (8)	-3	Thomas Powell (13)
-2	John Cleveland, Sr. (9)	C-15-1	Francis Place (12)
-3	Alexander Cleveland, Sr. (10)	C-16-1	Abraham Wiles, Jr. (8)
-4	Roger Cleveland (11)	-2	Abraham Wiles, Sr. (9)
C-4-1	John Franklin Blackburn (4)	C-17-1	Lorenzo D. Andrews (6)
-2	Thomas Newton Blackburn (5)	C-18-1	John Sparks (6)
-3	Thomas B. Blackburn (6)	C-19-1	Jacob Hoots, Sr. (7)
-4	Eli Austin Blackburn, Sr. (7)	-2	John Hoots (8)
-5	William Blackburn, Sr. (8)	-3	Johann Jacob Hoots (9)
-6	(vacant)	C-20-1	James Hall (8)
-7	Ambrose Blackburn, Sr. (9)	C-21-1	William Henry Greenwell (7)
C-5-1	John Wesley Harris, Sr. (5)	-2	Elias Henry Greenwell (8)
-2	John W. Harris (6)	-3	Ignatius Greenwell, Sr. (9)
-3	James N. Harris (7)	-4	Henry Greenwell, Sr. (10)
C-6-1	John A. Holloway (7)	-5	James Greenwell, Sr. (11)
-2	John Holloway (8)	-6	John Greenwell (12)
-3	Stephen Holloway (9)	C-22-1	Henry Taylor (12)
C-7-1	Abraham (Abe) Waddell (6)	C-23-1	James Martin (8)
-2	Levi Abraham Waddell (7)	C-24-1	John Barton, Jr. (7)
C-8-1	Edward Coffey, Sr. (10)	C-25-1	Micajah Pennington, Sr. (8)
-2	John Coffey (11)	C-26-1	Cornelius Buchanan (7)
C-9-1	Emanuel Rose (9)	C-27-1	Ashley Johnson (8)
C-10-1	Abner Caudill (8)		
-2	James Caudill, Sr. (9)		

This book traces the ancestors of my mother's father, Billy Edwin Brooks.

## BROOKS

C-1-1 Ransom Garfield Brooks (3). My grandfather **Billy Edwin Brooks** was the son of **Ransom Garfield Brooks** and **Edith Martha Blackburn** (C-4-1). They had the following children.<sup>1,52</sup>

- |                               |                        |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Harrel Gene (Sonny) Brooks | 9/ 8/1928              |
| 2. *Billy Edwin Brooks        | 7/25/1930 – 12/ 3/2006 |
| 3. Dorothy Lee Brooks         | 2/20/1933 – 10/27/2008 |
| 4. Jimmy Tot Brooks           | 6/11/1940 – 1/ 9/1983  |

They lived in the Cherry Lane section of Alleghany Co, NC, on Pull Tail Rd, on the south side of the Parkway. Their one-room schoolhouse was down the road on the opposite side.<sup>52</sup>

**Ransom** died in 1947 and **Edith** remarried to **Floyd Billings**.<sup>3</sup> They had a daughter **Barbara Ann Billings** who was born on 1/26/1950.<sup>3</sup>

The 1930 Alleghany Co census includes this family in Cherry Lane, page 11A, house #197: **Ransom G. Brooks** (26), **Edith M.** (wife, 22), and Harold J. (son, 1y, 7m). He was married at age 23, while she was 19. He was listed as a blacksmith doing public work and was not a veteran.<sup>212</sup>

The 1940 Alleghany Co census lists them in Cherry Lane on Pull Tail Rd owning their home worth \$350, p13B, house #260: **Ransom Brooks** (35, 6<sup>th</sup> grade, farmer), **Edith** (32, 9<sup>th</sup> grade, wife), Harold (12, 4<sup>th</sup> grade, son), Billie (9, 3<sup>rd</sup> grade, son), and **Dorothy** (7, 2<sup>nd</sup> grade, daughter).<sup>212</sup>

1. *Sonny's* name on his birth certificate was originally "James Herald", but the certificate was changed in 1976 (Alleghany Bk 6, p562).<sup>65</sup> He married **Mildred Johnson**.<sup>1</sup> "Harold **Brooks**" is mentioned in *The Alleghany Times* newspaper for making the first grade honor roll in November and December 1935.<sup>244</sup> "**Harrel Brooks**" made the school honor roll in October 1936 in January, October, November, and December 1937, and in January 1938.<sup>244</sup> Harrel had perfect school attendance for his third grade year that ended in April 1938.<sup>244</sup> Ref 244: (11/28/1935, p4), (12/26/1935, p4), (10/29/1936, p8), (2/4/1937, p5), (11/11/1937, p1), (11/25/1937, p1), (1/13/1938, p1), (2/17/1938, p5), (4/28/1938, p1). [b<sup>52,65</sup>]

2. *Bill* was born in Alleghany Co where his delayed birth certificate was issued on 8/4/1948. It gives his full name as "Edwin Billy Brooks" (Bk D7, p27).<sup>65</sup> He married **Lois Billings** on 8/29/1953. He served in the Navy from 1948 to 1952 and in the Air Force from 1955 to 1971, causing them to move frequently between VA and FL.<sup>52,510</sup> He served with a radar squadron and was promoted to Staff Sgt in 1963, and then to Tech Sgt in 1970.<sup>510</sup> He later worked as a mailman in Massillon, OH, before returning to Alleghany Co in 1992.<sup>52</sup>

He is mentioned in 1936 in *The Alleghany Times* newspaper in the article “Cherry Lane School Honor Roll For Month Of October” which includes “**Billy Brooks**” among seven students in the first grade.<sup>244</sup> He is again listed on the honor roll for the months of January, October, November, and December in 1937, and also for January 1938.<sup>244</sup> On 11/11/1937, the newspaper included this article:<sup>244</sup>

*Hallowe'en Party Held By Pupils of Cherry Lane School*

*The Cherry Lane school pupils enjoyed a Halloween party on Friday afternoon, November 5. All the 41 pupils were present, and also several patrons.*

*The children wore costumes and masks and games and contests were entered into in the true Hallowe'en spirit.*

*Those winning in the various contests were: apple-bobbing, **Cecil Crouse**; ball-throwing, **Billy Brooks**, and candy-eating, **Paul Rash**.*

*Hallowe'en cups filled with salted peanuts and candy were served.*

Ref 244: (10/29/1936, p8), (2/4/1937, p5), (11/11/1937, p1), (11/25/1937, p1), (1/13/1938, p1), (2/17/1938, p5). [b<sup>52,65</sup>]

3. *Dorothy* was born in Alleghany Co (Bk 6, p702).<sup>65</sup> She married **Preston Gilbert**.<sup>1</sup> [b<sup>52,65</sup>]

4. *Jimmy* was born in Alleghany Co (Bk 12, p73).<sup>65</sup> He first married **Polly Lucas** and second **Phyllis DeBorde** on 3/16/1972.<sup>1,66</sup> He lived in Alleghany Co, but died in Winston-Salem, NC.<sup>193</sup> He is buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48</sup> [b<sup>48,65,193</sup>, d<sup>48,193</sup>]

On 8/3/1933, **Ransom Brooks** sold 5.5 acres to (his wife) **Edith Brooks** for \$192.50. The land was located on Bull Head Rd. The record was filed on 5/5/1934 and states that **Ransom Brooks** personally appeared on that date. (Alleghany DB 41, p293).<sup>67</sup> At the time of the filing, he had been held for three months in prison awaiting the court's decision. Five days later, he pleaded guilty to several charges which sent him to prison for over five years.

On 8/25/1941, **Ransom Brooks** and his wife **Edith** sold 5.5 acres to **Andy Brooks** and his wife **Mae** for \$150. The land was on Bull Head Rd, adjacent to **Andy Brooks, Sherman Rash**, and others. (Alleghany DB 50, 45).<sup>67</sup>

C-1-2 John A. Brooks (4). **Ransom Garfield Brooks** was the son of **John A. Brooks** and **Meadie Ann Edwards** (C-11-1). They had the following children.<sup>1,212</sup> Ref 221, p57.

1. Cora Velonie Brooks	7/26/1886 - 5/31/1979
2. Maggie Jane Brooks	3/12/1889 - 8/ /1982
3. Troy McClellan Brooks	6/19/1892 - 9/10/1971
4. Andrew Alexander (Andy) Brooks	3/27/1896 - 12/12/1990
5. Sarah Ella Brooks	10/19/1899 - 6/13/1997
6. *Ransom Garfield Brooks	9/23/1903 - 1/19/1947

They are listed in the 1900 Alleghany Co, NC, census in Glade Creek Township, house #140: **John A. Brooks** (41, born 6/1858 NC, farmer), **Medie A.** (35, born 12/1864, 5 children, all living), **Cora V.** (13, born 7/1886), **Maggie J.** (11, born 3/1889), **Troy M.** (7, born 6/1892), **Andrew A.** (4, born 3/1896), and **Sarah** (7 months, born 10/1899). **John** and **Meadie** had been married 14 years, and they were renting their home. **John's** father was born in TN, while all others and their parents were born in NC.<sup>152,212</sup>

They are listed in the 1910 Alleghany Co census in Cherry Lane, p5B, #92/93: **John A. Brooks** (53, farmer), **Margaret A.** (46, wife, 6 children, 6 living), **Cora V.** (23, dau), **Maggie J.** (20, dau), **Troy M.** (17, son), **Andrew A.** (13, son), and **Ransom G.** (6, son). They had been married 26 years.<sup>212</sup>

They are listed in the 1920 Alleghany Co census in Cherry Lane, house #75/76: **John A. Brooks** (61), **Meadie A.** (56, wife), **Troy M.** (26, son), **Andrew A.** (22, son), **Ella** (19, daughter), and **Ransom G.** (16, son). **John** stated that he was a farmer and that his father was born in TN.<sup>212</sup>

They are listed in the 1930 Alleghany Co census in Cherry Lane, p5A, #89: **Troy M. Brooks** (34, farmer), **Cindy** (24, wife), **Hellen** (2y, 3m, daughter), **Wayne** (1 month, son), and **Media A.** (64, mother, widow).<sup>212</sup>

1. **Cora** married **Samuel M. Cheek** on 6/19/1914 in Alleghany Co at her father's home.<sup>66</sup> They moved to MD<sup>1</sup> after 7/13/1933 when they are mentioned in *The Alleghany Times* newspaper for entertaining guests.<sup>244</sup> They are buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48,221</sup>  
Ref 244: (7/13/1933, p4).  
[(1920 Alleg, Glade Cr #15, p9B, #165/167)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>48,152,221,252</sup>, d<sup>48,221</sup>]

2. **Maggie** married **Walter A. Bennett** on 10/22/1919 in Alleghany Co in Cherry Lane.<sup>1,66,221,252</sup> They moved to Bluefield, WV.<sup>52,221</sup> Her last residence was in Tazewell Co, VA.<sup>193</sup> Her delayed birth certificate was recorded in Alleghany Co in 1952 (Bk 8, p44).<sup>65</sup>  
[(1920 Alleg, Cherry Ln #12, p5A, #76/77)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>65,152,193,221,252</sup>, d<sup>193,221</sup>]

3. **Troy** was born in Alleghany Co where his delayed birth certificate was issued on 12/20/1955 (Bk D9, p32).<sup>65</sup> He married **Cindy Warren** on 8/28/1926 in Alleghany Co.<sup>66,221,442</sup> He served in WWI.<sup>1</sup> He owned a large section of land between the Parkway and the top of the mountain. He lived in the two-story white house which was handed down from his father. With the use of a generator, he was one of the first in the area to have electricity.<sup>52</sup>

On 8/15/1931, **Troy Brooks** and **John (Doss) Spicer** were charged in Wilkes Co with housebreaking, and larceny and receiving. The case was continued until 3/19/1932 when the prosecution decided not to drop the case.<sup>373</sup> Ref 373 (Vol 26, p296; Vol 27, p22,59)  
On 4/1/1938, **Troy** and his mother were in Alleghany Co Superior Court asking for compensation for the land that was taken from them in the construction of the "Scenic Highway", known as the Blue Ridge Parkway. The case states that they own a 56 acre tract on Little Glade Creek. Also, the 25 acres that were taken contained an orchard of 72 trees.

The new Parkway now separates some grazing land from water. They asked for \$4,000 in damages. A team of three were appointed to appraise the land, and on 7/19/1938, their recommendation was for a compensation of \$1,000.<sup>171</sup>

On 5/5/1938, *The Alleghany Times* listed him as part of a Superior Court Grand Jury which convened three days earlier.<sup>244</sup> On 8/28/1941, the *Alleghany Star-Times* mentioned that a baptizing in the Cherry Lane area would take place “near **Troy Brooks**”.<sup>244</sup>

They are buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48,221</sup> He lived in Glade Valley, Alleghany Co at the time of his death.<sup>193</sup>

[b<sup>48,65,152,193,221,252</sup>, d<sup>48,193,221</sup>] Ref 244 (5/5/1938, p1), (8/28/1941, p3).

4. *Andy* served in WWI. Before joining the army, he filled out a registration card in 1917 as all men were required to do. He stated that he was working as a Guard at the “Convict Camp” in Thumond, NC.<sup>398</sup> He would later say that one of the inmates there taught him to play the banjo.<sup>464</sup> He first married **Carrie Williams** on 3/26/1923 in Alleghany Co in Sparta.<sup>53,66,244</sup> In Wilkes Co Superior Court on 3/8/1934 he and brother **Ransom Brooks** were charged with housebreaking and larceny. The case was continued on 3/14/1935, and its resolution is not yet known.<sup>373</sup>

He was granted a divorce from **Carrie** on 9/25/1934 in Alleghany Superior Court (Minute Docket Bk H, p346-7).<sup>171,244</sup> According to his complaint, they had been separated since February 1929.<sup>171</sup>

He married his second wife **Mae Higgins** on 1/1/1936 in Sparta, Alleghany Co.<sup>1,66,221</sup> He is mentioned in *The Alleghany Times* on 5/12/1938 regarding cases being held in Superior Court: “In matter of **Edwin Duncan**, guardian of Nonna **Williams**, an order was issued to **Duncan** to purchase **A. A. Brooks** land for minor heir.”<sup>244</sup>

On 4/3/1965, on p1, *The Daily Times-News* of Burlington had a story titled “Moonshine Ring Is Indicted”. Four people were indicted by a federal grand jury for shipping Wilkes Co moonshine to Michigan industrial cities. They were **Frank Hutchinson** (45, Traphill), **James Clifton Sidden** (30, Traphill), **William Lynn Joines** (42, Traphill), and **Alexander Andrew Brooks** (60, Sparta). The story was also covered by *The Holland, Michigan, Evening Sentinel* on 3/29/1965, p9; and also by the *Mansfield, Ohio, News Journal* on 3/28/1965, p2a.<sup>430</sup>

He died in Alleghany Co and is buried with his second wife at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48,221</sup> His delayed birth certificate was recorded in Alleghany Co in 1951.<sup>65</sup>

[1940 Alleg, Ch. Ln, Pull Tail Rd, #259]<sup>212</sup> [b<sup>48,65,152,221,252</sup>, d<sup>48,221</sup>]

Ref 244 (5/12/1938, p8), (5/9/1940, p6), (5/23/1940, p2); Ref 373 (Vol 28, p128,457).

5. *Ella* married **John Gentry** in 1926 according to the 1930 census.<sup>1,212</sup> They moved to Statesville, Iredell Co, NC, where he was a deliveryman for an ice factory.<sup>212</sup> She died at Forsyth Memorial Hospital in Forsyth Co, NC.<sup>131</sup> She was buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>131</sup>

[(1930 Iredell, Statesville #7, p21B, #452/458)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>131,152,252</sup>, d<sup>131</sup>]

6. *Ransom* married **Edith Blackburn** on 2/15/1928 in Alleghany Co at the home of the Justice of the Peace in Cherry Lane.<sup>66,221</sup> He died at Davis Hospital in Statesville, NC, after a stay of at least three days. He had been suffering for two weeks and died from

“pneumonia, rt. upper lobe, due to aritominous delirium tremens, due to alcoholism, chronic”.<sup>64</sup> He was buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48,64,221</sup>

It has been said that **Ransom**’s Model ‘A’ Ford had a hidden tank for storing liquor. He would meet someone out on the road and sell them the illegal liquor while dressed as a member of the clergy. He would wait a few minutes after the customer left before changing into his sheriff’s uniform. He would then chase after them and retake the liquor, keeping the money and the liquor for himself.<sup>252</sup>

As stated in *The Alleghany Times*, on 1/24/1934, **Ransom** was arrested in Sparta as the ringleader of a gang who had been committing various crimes for several months. He spent over three months in the Forsyth Co, NC, jail in Winston-Salem under a \$10,000 bond. *The Daily Times-News* of Burlington had a story on p3 on 2/17/1934 with a dateline of the day before in Winston-Salem which stated that **Ransom Brooks** (39) and **Odell Holbrook** (18) were being held “on charges of highway robbery in connection with holding up of motorists” in Alleghany Co.<sup>430,446</sup> *The Tribune* of Elkin adds that neighbors in the area of Brooks’ house had asked for an investigation after a series of burglaries.<sup>342</sup> **Ransom**’s case was heard in Alleghany County Superior Court on 5/10/1934. He pleaded guilty to all charges against him including highway robbery with firearms, two charges of impersonating an officer, and one of assault. He was sentenced to serve from six to eight years in the state penitentiary. His actions caused him to be known as the “Bull of Bullhead Mountain”.<sup>244</sup>

In the midst of his Alleghany Co case, charges were also filed in neighboring Wilkes Co. In Superior Court on 3/8/1934 he and brother **Andy Brooks** were charged with housebreaking and larceny. The case was continued on 3/14/1935, and its resolution is not yet known.<sup>373</sup>

On 5/9/1934 the charges against him were recorded in Alleghany court records (Minute Docket Bk H, p299,300,303,328). He was charged with: larceny and receiving; highway robbery with firearms; carrying a concealed weapon; attempt to rob; and representing an officer. To all charges, he pleaded guilty. The minutes state, “It is the judgment of the court that the defendant **Ransom Brooks**, in this case be imprisoned, at hard labor in the State prison at Raleigh for a term of not less than six nor more than nine years.”<sup>171</sup>

His prison admittance is recorded on the next to last page of the NC State Prison Descriptive Register, Vol 13. He was prisoner #29415 admitted on 5/12/1934, but his 6 to 9 year sentence had begun five days earlier. The offense was listed as “Robbery with FA”, or robbery with a firearm. Other information shows that he was born, resided, and was tried in Alleghany Co. He was 30 years old, married, and a mechanic. He was 6’-3/4” tall and 171 pounds with blue eyes, black hair, and a fair complexion.<sup>369</sup>

He was released from Central Prison on 7/29/1939 after five years and two months.<sup>374</sup>

However, his name is again found in the *Alleghany Times-Star* on 8/1/1940. Law enforcement officers raided “quite a large distillery” near Cherry Lane on 7/22/1940 and apprehended **Ransom Brooks** and **Ed McCann**. A hearing was held on 7/29/1940 at which time **Brooks** was discharged. **McCann** was ordered to appear at the November court in Wilkesboro.<sup>244</sup>

His WWII registration card from July 1942 says that he was born on 9/22/1903 in Alleghany Co. He currently resides at Roaring Gap, and his closest relative is Edith

Brooks. He had no employer. He was described as 6'-1" tall, 161 pounds with blue eyes, brown hair, and a ruddy complexion.<sup>554</sup>

[b<sup>48,64,221</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

*Ref 244: (2/22/1934, p1,4), (3/8/1934, p1,4), (3/15/1934, p1), (4/26/1934, p1), (5/3/1934, p1), (5/10/1934, p1), (5/17/1934, p1,4), (8/1/1940, p1); Ref 342 (2/22/1934), (5/17/1934); Ref 373 (Vol 28, p128,457).*

On 2/1/1896, **J. A. Brooks** and his wife **M. A.** sold 40 acres to **Robert Holcomb** for \$50. The land was in Glade Creek Township, adjacent to **Charlie Edwards** and others. (Alleghany DB M, p508-10).<sup>67</sup>

On 11/13/1897, **J. A. Brooks** and wife **M. A.** sold 68 acres on the headwaters of Mill Creek to **A. J. Todd** for \$215. The land was adjacent to **Abraham Evans**. (Alleghany DB L, p333-4).<sup>67</sup>

On 12/5/1908, **J. A. Brooks** and his wife **M. A.** sold 42 acres to **M. L. Gentry** for \$210. The land was on Little Glade Creek, adjacent to **A. A. Woodruff** and **Hugh Crouse**. (Alleghany DB 29, p1).<sup>67</sup>

C-1-3 Hardin Brooks (5). **John A. Brooks** was the son of **Hardin Brooks** and **Cassia Sparks** (C-18-1). They had the following children.<sup>1,228</sup>

1.	D. Robert Brooks	10/30/1845	-	11/28/1929
2.	Nancy C. Brooks	1848		
3.	Sarah Emaline Brooks	1851	-	1924
4.	William Matthew Brooks	3/ 8/1854	-	11/16/1939
5.	Clarissa Elizabeth Brooks	7/ 5/1856	-	1923
6.	*John A. Brooks	6/ 6/1858	-	7/26/1926
7.	Calton B. Brooks	1860		
8.	James H. Brooks	1862		
9.	Martha A. Brooks	1/ /1866	-	1934
10.	Rufus Monroe Brooks	4/24/1871	-	6/30/1926

They are listed in the 1850 Wilkes Co, NC, census in house #952/952 as follows: **Harden Brooks** (26, farmer), **Cassey** (19), **Robert** (4), and **Nancy** (2). Their real estate was valued at \$150.<sup>113,279</sup>

They are listed in the 1860 Surry Co, NC, census in Nixon District, Jadesville PO, p64, house #491/491: **Hardin Brooks** (36, farmer), **Cassy** (28, cannot read or write), **D. R.** (14, male), **N. C.** (12, female), **S. E.** (9, female), **Wm.** (7, male), **C. E.** (3, female), and **John** (1, male). Their real estate was worth \$100, and their personal property was valued at \$151.<sup>212</sup>

They are listed in the 1870 Alleghany Co, NC, census, Cherry Lane Township, house #30/30: **Hardin Brooks** (45, farmer), **Cassa** (40), **Sarah** (18, at school), **William** (17, at



school), Clarisa (15), **John** (13), **Calton** (11), **James** (9), and **Martha** (6). **Cassia**, **Clarissa**, **John**, and **Calton** could not read and write. Their real estate was valued at \$200, while their personal estate was valued at \$187.<sup>113</sup>

They are listed in the 1880 Alleghany Co census, Cherry Lane Township, house #72/78: **Hardin Brooks** (56, farmer), **Cassia** (42), **John A.** (21), **Jas. H.** (16), **Martha A.** (14), and **Rufus M.** (7).<sup>113</sup>

They are listed in the 1900 Alleghany Co census, Cherry Lane Township, District 1, #89/91, on page 5B: **Hardin Brooks** (75, farmer, born 6/1824 TN) and Cassay (72, wife, born 1828 NC). They had been married 56 years, with all 10 of their children still living.<sup>152,212</sup>

1. *Robert* stated that he enlisted in Co F, 37<sup>th</sup> Batallion, VA Cavalry on 5/1/1864 in his pension request dated 7/7/1913 when he was 67 years old. He was  $\frac{3}{4}$  unable to do manual labor. His request was denied, apparently because he served for the state of VA. He again applied on 7/4/1914 on the grounds that he suffered from “chronic Brights disease” and heart problems. The words “disapproved, VA” are marked out, and “OK” is written to indicate that the request was approved. A letter dated 1/16/1915 from the Commonwealth of Virginia states that records show his enlistment in the Cavalry on 6/20/1864 and that he was present on 12/29/1864.<sup>367</sup>

He first married **Sarah Ann Royall** about 1867 according to the 1900 and 1910 censuses.<sup>1,212</sup> He married his second wife (niece of his first wife) **Sarah Jane Sanders** on 8/19/1916 in Sparta, Alleghany Co at her home in Gap Civil.<sup>66</sup> “They lived in Alleghany Co, NC, near where the Cable Car Road intersects the Dewitt Road near the Blue Ridge Parkway.”<sup>1</sup> He was a farmer.<sup>64</sup> He died in Alleghany Co and was buried near his home (Bk ?, p283).<sup>64,228</sup> He left a will in Alleghany Co dated 1/14/1924, and probated 12/3/1929 in which he mentioned land reaching the mouth of Longbottom spring branch (Alleghany WB B, p322-5).<sup>79</sup>

On 5/24/1930, his widow applied for his pension. Her request was denied due to her age; she was only 58 years old.<sup>366</sup>

[(1870 Alleg, Cherry Ln, p5, #31)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Alleg, Cherry Ln, p8, #73/79)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Alleg, Ch Ln, Dist 1, p5B, #92/94)<sup>212</sup>; (1910 Alleg, Gap Civil #12, p7A, #56)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Alleg, Gap Civil East, p10B, #173/177)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>1,64,212</sup>, d<sup>1,64,366</sup>]

2. *Nancy* [b<sup>1</sup>]

3. *Sarah* married **James Thomas Snow** in Alleghany Co on 9/19/1870.<sup>66,174,228,479</sup> They lived in Alleghany Co, NC, and Grayson Co, VA, before settling in Surry Co, NC, south of Dobson, near the Copeland community.<sup>174</sup> She is buried at Liberty Prim Bap Ch.<sup>174</sup>

[(1880 Surry, Bryan #172, p39A, #5)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Grayson VA, Elk Creek 40, p19A, #351/354)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Surry, Dobson 248, p4B, #70/72)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>1,174</sup>, d<sup>174</sup>]

4. *William* married **Charity Lucinda Harris** Royal in Alleghany Co on 2/20/1873.<sup>1,66,228</sup> They moved to Brownstown, Jackson Co, IN, and are buried in Butlerville Cem.<sup>228</sup>

[(1900 Alleg, Ch Ln, Dist 1, p5A, #83/85)<sup>212</sup>; (1910 Jennings IN, Campbell 101, p10A, #176/178)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Jennings IN, Campbell, p8B, #189/192)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>1,228</sup>, d<sup>228</sup>]

5. *Clarissa* married **Charlie Ingle Nichols** at her father's home in Alleghany Co on 3/5/1876.<sup>66,295</sup>  
[(1900 Alleghany)<sup>295</sup>] [b<sup>1,295</sup>, d<sup>295</sup>]

6. *John*'s middle name may be Alexander.<sup>252</sup> He was certified to teach third grade in Alleghany Co on 10/12/1883. His teaching certificate shows his scores in eight subjects ranging from a 74 in NC History to an 85 in Reading.<sup>252</sup> He married **Meadie Ann Edwards** on 10/11/1885 in Alleghany Co according to notes kept in a family Bible.<sup>252</sup> The marriage license was dated one day earlier.<sup>66</sup> He died of "chronic nephritis and pillagra due to old age".<sup>64</sup> They are buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch where he served as Elder.<sup>48,221,252</sup> [b<sup>48,64,152,221</sup>, d<sup>48,64,221</sup>]

7. *Calton* moved to Surry Co before 1880 when he is living with his wife and son.<sup>212</sup> He married **Ardelle** about 1879.<sup>212</sup> No Alleghany Co marriage record has been found for him.<sup>66</sup> "Ardillia" is listed as a widow, living with her son's family in 1920.<sup>212</sup>  
[(1880 Surry, Bryan #172, p39A, #2)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Surry, Franklin 252, p4B, #25/26)<sup>212</sup>]  
[b<sup>1,113,252</sup>]

8. *James* married **Mary Brooks** on 12/24/1882 in Alleghany Co in Cherry Lane.<sup>1,66,228</sup>  
[b<sup>113,252</sup>]

9. *Martha* first married **William Lewis Royall** on 8/2/1883 in Alleghany Co<sup>228</sup>, however, I could not find the marriage certificate.<sup>66</sup> They moved to Fowlerton, Grant Co, IN, about 1899.<sup>212,228</sup> She married her second husband **James H. Ford** in the 1910s.<sup>1,212,228</sup>  
[(1900 Grant IN, Liberty 38, p5B, #120/124)<sup>212</sup>; (1910 Grant IN, Fairmount 60, p3B, #70/71)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Blackford IN, Washington 14, p3A, #53/54)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Madison IN, Van Buren 62, p1A, #15)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>1</sup>]

10. *Rufus* married **Theresa Annie Tilly** on 5/3/1892 in Alleghany Co in Cherry Lane.<sup>66,228,305</sup> His grandson writes, "Around 1900 a cotton mill was built on the New River in Grayson County. The company built houses for the workers and the town was named Fries after the founder of the mill. The company sent recruiters throughout the neighboring counties to recruit workers to come and live in the company houses and work in the mill. **Rufus** and his family moved to Fries for this reason. He became disenchanted and moved back to the farm in NC. My grandmother liked living in Fries where she kept a boarding house. She and **Rufus** divorced and she married a Mr. Brown. This marriage only lasted a short while and ended in divorce. In the mean time **Rufus** had become very ill (from what I don't know). My grandmother brought him back to Fries and took care of him until his death."<sup>305</sup>  
In 1900 he was living with his wife and two daughters.<sup>212</sup> However, by the 1910 census, he was listed alone, having been divorced.<sup>212</sup>

[(1900 Allegh, Ch Ln, Dist 1, p5B, #88/90)<sup>212</sup>; (1910 Alleg, Ch Ln, p9A, #163/165)<sup>212</sup>;  
(1920 Alleg, Ch Ln 12, p9A, #153/154)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>1,212,305</sup>, d<sup>305</sup>]

On 4/4/1856, a state grant (#5809) was issued to **Hardin Brooks** for 75 acres at a cost of 12.5 cents per acre. The land was located in Wilkes Co on the waters of Roaring River, adjacent to land owned by **William Woodruff**. (Alleghany DB G/7, p83).<sup>67</sup>

On 1/3/1857, **Hardin Brooks** bought 50 acres from **Larkin Hall** for \$145. The land had belonged to **Robert Hall**, deceased, then fell to his daughter **Nancy Mitchell**. The land was on a mountain side, “running down the tantrough branch close to the mouth of another”. It was adjacent to the old **John Rhoads** line and a line made by **Asa Mitchell** and **George Hall**. It was witnessed by **Alfred J. Abshire** and **Matthew Brooks**. (Wilkes DB S, p492).<sup>67</sup>

C-1-4 Stokes H. Brooks (6). **Hardin Brooks** was the son of **Stokes H. Brooks** and **Clarissa H. Reynolds** (C-2-1). They had the following children.<sup>1,54,164,228</sup> *Ref 13, p113; Ref 164, p113-7.*

1. Larkin C. Brooks	11/ 2/1822 - 6/25/1904
2. *Hardin Brooks	6/ 1/1824 - 1903
3. William E. Brooks	8/13/1826 - 1/ 5/1901
4. Matthew Brooks	5/ 5/1828 - 8/ /1864
5. Permelia (Amelia) Brooks	5/14/1830 - 8/28/1914
6. Mary (Polly) Brooks	5/24/1832 - 9/ 8/1893
7. Elbert Brooks	12/ 4/1834 - 6/ 4/1847
8. Robert Pinckney Brooks	9/21/1836 - 5/12/1862
9. Jesse F. Brooks	8/11/1842 - 4/21/1862
10. John N. Brooks	10/15/1844 - 12/29/1921

The 1830 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Stokes H. Brooks** with two males (under 5), two males (5-10), one male (20-30), one female (under 5), and one female (20-30).<sup>277</sup>

The household of **Stokes H. Brooks** is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co, NC, agricultural census. In that year he had/produced 2 horses, 6 cattle, 7 sheep, 11 swine, \$5 poultry, 8 bushels of wheat, 80 bushels of oats, 8 bushels of rye, 150 bushels of corn, 8 pounds of wool, 5 pounds of wax, 20 bushels of potatoes, 1 ton of hay, an orchard worth \$5, and homemade goods worth \$75.<sup>179</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Stokes H. Brooks** in Capt. Wellborn’s District, Wilkesboro, with two males (under 5), two males (10-15), two males (15-20), one male (30-40), two females (5-10), and one female (30-40).<sup>113,179,278</sup>

The 1845 school census for District 34 includes children between age 5 and 21 who attended school beginning in August for the 13 day term: **William Brooks** (6 days), Mathew (9 days), **Elbert** (7 days), **Robert P.** (5 days).<sup>496</sup> Their father **Stokes H. Brooks** was one of the three committee members for the district.<sup>496</sup>

The 10/25/1846 school census for District 34 includes Stokes **H. Brooks** with these children age 5 to 21: Wm., **Matthew**, **Elbert**, **Robert P.**, Permily, and **Mary**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1848 school census for District 34 includes children between the age of 5 and 21: Mathew **Brooks**, **Robert**, **Jesse**, Permely, and **Mary**. **Stokes H. Brooks** was one of the three committee members for the district.<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family in house #946 and #947: **Stokes Brooks** (48, farmer, born VA), Clara (49), Nathan (21), **Permilia** (18), **Mary** (17), **Robert** (13), **Jesse** (8), and **John** (6). Their real estate was valued at \$300.<sup>279</sup> While the handwriting looks like “Nathan”, it surely refers to **Matthew**.

The 9/19/1853 school census for District 41 includes **Stokes Brooks** with three children who were eligible for school: **R. P. Brooks**, Jesse, and **John**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census includes this family in house #95, Haymeadow Township: **Stokes Brooks** (58, farmer, born VA), **Clarissa H.** (59), **Robert P.** (23), Jessy F. (17, school), **John N.** (15, school), **Amelia Adams** (30), and **Clarissa Adams** (4). Their real estate was valued at \$500, while their personal estate was valued at \$1000.<sup>113,280</sup>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them Walnut Grove Township in house #29/29: **Stokes H.** (68, farmer), Clarisa H. (69), **Amelia Adams** (40, spinster), **John N. Brooks** (25), **Susannah** (22), **John C.** (9, black), **Milly A.** (7, black), **Martha E.** (11 months, black). Their real estate was valued at \$300, while their personal estate was valued at \$368.<sup>113,242</sup> **Susannah** may be **John N. Brooks**’ wife.

1. *Larkin* married **Mary Brown** on 11/16/1843.<sup>164</sup> The marriage bond is dated 11/15/1843 with bondsman **James M. Brown**.<sup>49</sup> He served as a sergeant for the Union in Co H, 10<sup>th</sup> TN Cav during the Civil War.<sup>1,48,54,61,165</sup> He served from 11/8/1863 to 8/1/1865, and was the only immediate family member not to join the Confederacy.<sup>61,165</sup> He was listed as a miller in the 1880 census.<sup>281</sup> They are buried at Garden Creek Cem.<sup>48,54,164</sup> His will was written on 5/16/1904 (Wilkes WB 7, p219).<sup>164</sup> [(1850 Wi, #949)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, State Rd, #864)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #68)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p31, #214/217)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>1,54,164</sup>, d<sup>79</sup>]

2. *Hardin* married **Cassia Sparks** in 1844 and lived in Alleghany Co, NC.<sup>1,164,212</sup> About 1/11/1896 he was a three-day witness in an Alleghany court case against **M. V. B. Norman**.<sup>370</sup> They are buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48,164</sup> [b<sup>1,48,54,152,164,252</sup>, d<sup>1,48</sup>]

3. *Will* married **Rebecca E. Brown**.<sup>1,164,429</sup> They first lived on Garden Creek, and later on Widow's Creek, both near Stone Mountain.<sup>164</sup> In 1900 he is a widow, living with his son's family.<sup>282</sup> They are buried at Garden Creek Cem.<sup>48</sup> [(1850 Wi, #950)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #381)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #132)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p36, #305/308)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>1,48,54,164,282</sup>, d<sup>1,48,164</sup>]

4. *Matthew* married **Abigail Jane Stutz** and they lived next to his parents.<sup>1,54</sup> He died in the Civil War.<sup>54,164</sup> [(1860 Wi, Hay Meadow, #96)<sup>280</sup>] [b<sup>1,54,164</sup>, d<sup>1,54</sup>]

5. *Amelia* married **William Harrison Adams** on 5/29/1852.<sup>1,13,164</sup> They divorced in 1860.<sup>13</sup> She is living with her daughter's family in 1880.<sup>281</sup> She is living with her brother **John**, managing the Wilkes Co Poor House in 1900.<sup>282</sup> She died in Wilkes Co and was buried at Baptist Home Ch according to her death certificate (Wi Bk A, p204).<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Wilkesboro, p127, #74/74)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, N. Wilkesboro, p161A, #168)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>1,64,164,286</sup>, d<sup>64,164,286</sup>]

6. *Polly* married **A. Jack Rose** in 1851, and they lived in Ashe Co, NC.<sup>1,54,164,228</sup> [(1860 Wi, Traphill, #383)<sup>280</sup>] [b<sup>1,54,164,228</sup>, d<sup>228</sup>]

7. *Elbert* [b<sup>1</sup>, d<sup>1</sup>]

8. *Robert* was killed in the Civil War.<sup>1,13,164</sup> [b<sup>1,13,54,164</sup>, d<sup>1,13,54</sup>]

9. *Jesse* was killed in the Civil War.<sup>1,13,164</sup> [b<sup>1,54,164</sup>, d<sup>1,54</sup>]

10. *John* married **Susannah Jennings** on 12/27/1866.<sup>1,13,282,366</sup> The marriage bond is dated 12/26/1866.<sup>49</sup> They are buried at Baptist Home Ch according to his death certificate (Wi Bk 7, p177).<sup>64</sup>

He survived the Civil War and became a Baptist minister.<sup>54,164</sup> He later managed the Wilkes Co Poor House for 16 years.<sup>54,164</sup> In 1900 he, his wife, 3 daughters, 2 sons, and sister **Permelia** are listed in the census in the town of North Wilkesboro. In the same 'household' are 19 inmates and one hired hand. While the term 'inmate' makes it sound as if they were prisoners, this must be the Poor House since many inhabitants are elderly and four of them are children.<sup>282</sup>

On 7/7/1919, at the age of 75, he applied for his Civil War pension stating that he enlisted in Co F, 52<sup>nd</sup> NC Reg on 11/1/1863. However, the pension was denied because he owned too much property to declare need.<sup>366</sup>

A year later on 7/5/1920 he tried again stating that while he was camped at Chancellorsville, VA, on 11/20/1863 he "received no wound". He explains this by stating, "I received no wounds while in the service but I have now become disable to work from old age being 76 years old, and the condition of my small amount of property is such that I do not receive from it enough to support my wife and myself." An attached letter from the Board of Pensions explains their decision to make an exception in this case. They state that even though his property is worth \$1000, it is "of such character that he is unable to make a support from it for himself and wife; that his land was largely rendered unproductive by the flood of July 1916" and that most of his land is not worth cultivating. They state that he and his wife are "old and feeble" and unable to work.

**John** died in 1921, and on July 3, 1922, his wife, age 74, applied for widow's pension. The request was approved. On 4/28/1937 she successfully applied to be upgraded from a Class B pensioner to Class A. At the age of 89 she was "totally disabled on account of mental condition; has to have someone with her all the time."<sup>366</sup>

[(1900 Wi, NW, p161A, #168)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>1,54,64,164,282</sup>, d<sup>13,64,164</sup>] *Ref 13, p288.*

On the fourth Saturday of May 1844, Stoks H. Brooks and his wife Clarecy were received by letter at Old Roaring River Bap Ch.<sup>518</sup>

C-1-5 Rebecca Brooks (7). **Stokes H. Brooks** was the son of **Rebecca Brooks**. She had the following children.<sup>54,164</sup> *Ref 164, p114-5.*

- |                        |                       |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. *Stokes H. Brooks   | 1/ 6/1802 - 6/12/1886 |
| 2. Young Nathan Brooks | 3/29/1805 - 4/13/1886 |

**Rebecca** never married and her two sons are probably half brothers, named after the last names of their fathers. Both **Stokes** and **Young** were born in VA according to the 1860 census.<sup>280</sup> **Stokes'** daughter's 1914 death certificate says he was born in Halifax Co, VA.<sup>64</sup> They lived in Halifax Co, VA, until around 1820, when the three of them moved to Wilkes Co, NC. **Young** went on to Iredell Co, NC, but eventually returned to Wilkes Co.<sup>54</sup>

1. *Stokes* married **Clarissa H. Reynolds** according to a marriage bond dated 1/1/1822.<sup>1,13,49,164,172</sup> He attended several churches in the area throughout his life<sup>1</sup>, and was a Baptist minister for many years.<sup>54</sup> He helped to organize Woodruff Prim Bap Ch in 1850.<sup>8</sup>

They are both buried in "the Dehart section at Hays, NC, in an unmarked grave."<sup>1</sup> The cemetery is "on the Dehart Road before you get to the church. There is a deep curve. There is an old house there (2003).... The old house is where Stokes lived."<sup>390</sup> His obituary says that he joined Brier Creek Bap Ch, was ordained a deacon at Fishing Creek Ch in 1839, and was a member of Dehart Bap Ch at his death.<sup>172</sup> [b<sup>1,164,172</sup>, d<sup>1,172</sup>] *Ref 13, p113,399.*

2. *Young* married **Elizabeth Murdock** on 3/21/1837 in Iredell Co.<sup>8,164</sup> In 1840 he was listed as a voter in the Wilkes Co census.<sup>341</sup> He was a "poor plantation manager". He persistently borrowed money, and by 1842 he was totally in debt. In September 1842, all his property was auctioned to the highest bidder, with the money going to pay his debts. In 1843, he moved to Hunting Creek (probably Iredell Co). On 2/16/1846, he bought a 196 acre plantation on Hunting Creek for \$120. However, around 1849 he moved to Wilkes Co, near his brother **Stokes**. On 12/10/1856, he bought 100 acres on Widow's Creek, near Stone Mountain, at 5¢ per acre, from the State of NC. On 5/25/1863, **Young** owned 204 acres of land.<sup>54</sup>

His will was dated 6/22/1882 and was probated in June 1886. The value of his estate was estimated at about \$600. His home was on 50 acres, and he owned another 100 acres on Brackings Ridge (Grant #5571 dated 1/26/1855). He also owned 43 acres (Grant #5740 dated 7/16/1857) and 61 acres (Grant #6068 dated 2/5/1862). (Wilkes Co WB 6, p278-9).<sup>79</sup> They are buried in Garden Creek Cem.<sup>1,48</sup>

[(1840 Iredell, Cowan's)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Wi, #951)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #507)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #151)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p36, #308/312)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>1,48,164</sup>, d<sup>1,48</sup>]

According to a letter written in 1972 by Nora W. Gilliam to Orella Chadwick, “**Rebecca Brooks** was Scotch-Irish and came from Ireland. She first lived near Statesville, NC, and later came to Wilkes Co and lived on Garden Creek. She had two sons **Stokes H. Brooks** and **Young N. Brooks**. She was never married. She lived to be 99 years old and was buried at old Roaring River Church.”<sup>164</sup> She appears to be living with son **Young** in the 1840 census, age (80-90).<sup>212</sup>

“My Mother's first cousin, Arlie Brooks, told me while he was living that our line of Brooks came from Ireland to PA, but I can't trace it that far -- only to VA. ... Uncle Preston Brooks told me that Stokes' father was a Stokes. He had never heard anything about the father of Young. But there are now Young families in VA and NC.”<sup>164</sup>

## REYNOLDS

C-2-1 John Ashley Reynolds, Sr. (7). **Clarissa H. Reynolds (C-1-4)** was the daughter of **John Ashley Reynolds, Sr.** and **Nancy Cleveland (C-3-1)**. They had the following thirteen children according to his Bible.<sup>13</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p398-9; Ref 203, p99*.

1.	Harden Reynolds	2/ 6/1796 -	9/ 9/1823
2.	Alice (Alley) Reynolds	9/ 1/1797 -	8/22/1880
3.	Larkin C. Reynolds	8/10/1799 -	1872
4.	*Clarissa H. (Clara) Reynolds	10/25/1801 -	1878
5.	Nancy Blackburn Reynolds	5/ 3/1803 -	
6.	Sarah Reynolds	2/16/1805 -	6/ 3/1875
7.	John Ashley Reynolds, Jr.	12/ 2/1806 -	
8.	Mary Reynolds	12/22/1808 -	1880
9.	Francis Reynolds	3/ 5/1811 -	1863
10.	Jeremiah Reynolds	12/14/1813 -	
11.	Micah (Mickey) Reynolds	9/ 6/1815 -	6/27/1871
12.	William Elisha Reynolds	11/17/1817 -	1/ 7/1870
13.	Elza B. Reynolds	1/14/1821 -	3/ /1895

They lived “on the north side of the Yadkin River at the mouth of Mulberry Creek”<sup>13</sup> in Wilkes Co, NC. This is the Rock Creek area, four miles below what is now North Wilkesboro.<sup>203</sup> **John** was a farmer and a slave owner.<sup>13</sup>

The 1796 tax list for Wilkes Co includes **John Reynolds** in Hickerson’s District with no land and one poll.<sup>158</sup> He is listed in the same district in 1797 with one poll and 100 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1799 he is listed in the same district with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Reynolds** with two males (under 10), one male (26-45), one female (under 10), and one female (16-26).<sup>274</sup>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Reynolds** with one male (under 10), two males (10-16), one male (26-45), four females (under 10), one female (10-16), one female (26-45), and two slaves.<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Reynolds** with three males (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (over 45), three females (under 10), one female (10-16), one female (16-26), one female (26-45), and three slaves.<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Reynolds** with one male (5-10), two males (10-15), one male (15-20), one male (20-30), one male (50-60), two females (10-15), one female (50-60), and nine slaves.<sup>277</sup>

The household of **John Reynolds, Sr.** is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co agricultural census. In that year, he had/produced 3 horses, 15 cattle, 15 sheep, 40 swine, \$5 of poultry, 40 bushels of wheat, 30 bushels of rye, 500 bushels of corn, 30 pounds of wool, 10 pounds of wax, 10 bushels



of potatoes, 100 pounds of tobacco, and 150 bales of cotton.<sup>179</sup> He was certainly one of the wealthier landowners in the area.

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Reynolds, Sr.**, in Capt. Wellborn's District, Wilkesboro, with one male (age 15-20), one male (20-30), one male (60-70), and one female (60-70). He had nine slaves: two males (0-9), two males (10-23), one male (35-54), one female (0-9), two females (10-23), and one female (35-54).<sup>113,179,278</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists them in house #446/446 as follows: **John Reynolds** (76, farmer), **Elizabeth** (52), **Elza** (28), Susan (27), and **David Brooks** (13). Their real estate was valued at \$2,125.<sup>113</sup> **Elizabeth Brooks** was **John's** second wife. **Susannah Jennings** was **Elza's** wife.

1. *Harden* married **Elizabeth Talbot** in Washington, Wilkes Co, GA, on 1/9/1822.<sup>13,302</sup> He died in Wilkes Co, GA.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>13,203</sup>]

2. *Alley* married **Jacob Hutchinson** on 12/12/1815.<sup>13,203</sup> She was living with two granddaughters in 1880.<sup>281</sup> She died in Wilkes Co.<sup>203</sup> [(1850 Wi, #1160)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #513)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #68)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Walnut Grove, p58, #153)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>1,13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>1,13,203</sup>]

3. *Larkin* moved to Greenville Co, SC.<sup>13,212,434</sup> His wife **Elizabeth** was ten years older, and they were both still living in 1860.<sup>212</sup> In 1867, a will refers to "L. C. Reynolds, magistrate of Greenville District".<sup>434</sup> He died in Greenville Co, SC, where his will was recorded.<sup>203,434</sup> His will was dated 6/18/1869 and was probated 2/6/1872. He willed that "my estate both in this state and in North Carolina I wish sold and divided equally among my lawful heirs".<sup>434</sup> [(1830 Greenville, SC, p328)<sup>212</sup>; (1840 Greenville)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Greenville, #200)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Greenville, Oil Camp, p176, #1358/1231)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>13,203</sup>, d<sup>203</sup>]

4. *Clara* married **Stokes H. Brooks** on 1/1/1822 and they are buried in Hays, NC.<sup>1,203</sup> [b<sup>1,13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>1</sup>]

5. *Nancy* married **David Cauthren** and moved to Cherokee, AL.<sup>13,203</sup> [(1850 Cherokee AL, Dist 27, #843)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>13,111,203</sup>]

6. *Sarah* married **Absalom Eller** on 1/3/1824.<sup>13,203</sup> They lived on Parlears Creek.<sup>13</sup> [(1850 Wi, #1901)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Red. River, #825)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Lewis Fork, #75)<sup>242</sup>] [b<sup>13,203</sup>, d<sup>13,203</sup>] *Ref 13, p187.*

7. *John Ashley, Jr.* left Wilkes Co.<sup>13,203</sup> [b<sup>13,111,203</sup>]

8. *Mary* first married **Jeffrey Johnson** on 6/11/1828 and second **Joshua Waites**.<sup>13,203</sup> She died in Phelps, MO.<sup>13,203</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>203</sup>]

9. *Francis* never married and died in Sullivan Co, IN.<sup>13,203</sup> [b<sup>13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>13,203</sup>]

10. *Jeremiah* died in Hardiman Co, TN.<sup>13,203</sup> If his family is the one found in McNairy Co, TN, in 1850, then his wife's name was **Dury**.<sup>212</sup>  
[(1850 McNairy TN, Dist 4, #998)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>13,111,203</sup>]

11. *Mickey* married **Owen Hall, Sr.** of Traphill.<sup>13,203</sup> They are buried at Roaring River Bap Ch.<sup>48,132</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #497)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #490)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #116)<sup>242</sup>]  
[b<sup>13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>13,203</sup>]

12. *William* married **Susannah Adams** on 1/11/1849 (or 1/7/1849)<sup>203, 13</sup> He was a farmer and county surveyor. He joined Zion Prim Bap Ch in August 1864. They are buried in unmarked graves on their homeplace in the Haymeadow Township, Wilkes Co.<sup>13</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #391)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Haymeadow, #72)<sup>280</sup>] [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

13. *Elza* married in April 1843 (and later divorced) **Susannah Jennings**.<sup>13,203</sup> In 1860, he is living with **Tempy Estep** (age 35).<sup>280</sup> In 1870, her last name is listed as Reynolds<sup>242</sup>, apparently by mistake. In 1870, he is listed as blind with no occupation.<sup>242</sup> In 1880, her name is again **Tempy Estep**, listed as single and head of the household.<sup>281</sup> He was listed as divorced and blind.<sup>281</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #446)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #574)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #77)<sup>242</sup>]  
[b<sup>13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>13,203</sup>]

The will of **John Reynolds, Sr.** was written on 7/24/1858. He mentioned two small tracts of land on Rock Creek. He asked that his two servants (husband and wife) be sold together to his children. He also asks that the \$2000 bond given to him by his sons **L. C.** and **Wm. E.** be collected by them and paid out to his heirs. He mentioned his wife **Elizabeth**, his daughter **Nancy B.** and her husband **David Cauthren**, and daughter Micky and her husband **Owen Hall**. The will was proven in January 1860. (Wilkes Co WB 5, p248).<sup>79</sup>

C-2-2 John Francis Reynolds (8). **John Ashley Reynolds, Sr.** was the son of **John Francis Reynolds** and **Anne Blackburn** (C-4-7). They had the following children.<sup>13</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p398-9.*

- |    |                            |                   |
|----|----------------------------|-------------------|
| 1. | Hannah Reynolds            |                   |
| 2. | *John Ashley Reynolds, Sr. | 1774 - 11/20/1859 |
| 3. | Ann Reynolds               | 1775 - 1827       |
| 4. | Lois Elizabeth Reynolds    | 1777 -            |
| 5. | Nancy Reynolds             |                   |
| 6. | William Elisha Reynolds    | 1778 -            |
| 7. | Jenkins Reynolds           |                   |
| 8. | Mary Reynolds              |                   |
| 9. | Sarah Evoline Reynolds     |                   |

10. Silas Reynolds	2/13/1784 -	1850
11. Martha Reynolds	1785 -	
12. Elzy Baker Reynolds	4/ 4/1792 -	8/26/1863

They lived in Wilkes Co, NC. “**Francis Reynolds** was a planter and large land owner”. “His wife and some of his children are listed as members of Brier Creek Bap Ch in 1790.” He was listed as a member of Old Roaring River Bap Ch in the minutes dated 3/10/1792.<sup>13,203</sup> *Ref 203, p91.*

The 1771 tax list for Surry Co, NC, includes **Francis** Runnalds with one poll. The 1774 Surry Co tax list includes **Francis** Runnals listed with three polls (himself, **William Jones**, and negro Sal). The 1775 Surry Co tax list includes **Francis Reynolds** listed with three polls (himself, **William Jones**, and negro Sarah).<sup>203</sup> *Ref 203, p89.*

The 1782 tax list for Wilkes Co in Capt. Natha. Gordon's District includes **Francis** Rinnolds with 1140 acres of land, 3 negroes, 12 mules and horses, and 23 cattle.<sup>158</sup>

The 1784 tax list for Wilkes Co includes **Francis Reynolds** with five polls and 1290 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> The same list for 1785 is similar, listing **Francis Reynolds** with five polls and 1141½ acres of land.<sup>158</sup> The 1786 list for N. Gordon's Dist. includes **Francis Reynolds** with five polls and 1141 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> The 1788 Wilkes Co tax list for N. Gordon's Dist. includes **Francis Reynolds** with six polls and 791½ acres and an additional 750 acres of western land on the other side of the Blue Ridge Mountains.<sup>158</sup> He was included in the same district in 1789 with an unreadable number of polls, 840 acres of land, and 250 acres of western land.<sup>158</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Francis Reynolds** in Gordon's District with one male (21-60), four males (under 21, over 60), seven females, three blacks (12-50), and three blacks (under 12, over 50).<sup>272</sup>

The 1790 Wilkes Co census lists the family of Frank **Reynolds** in the Second Company, with four males (over 16), three males (under 16), seven females, and six slaves.<sup>133,273</sup>

The 1791 tax list for Wilkes Co for N. Gordon's District includes **Francis Reynolds** with five polls and 940 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> In 1792 he again has five polls, but only 740 acres.<sup>158</sup> He is listed in the same district in 1793, but no information is given for him.<sup>158</sup> In 1794, he is in Hickerson's District with four polls and 1250 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1795, in the same district, he is listed with four polls and 1340 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The 1796 Wilkes Co tax list for Hickerson's District includes **Francis Reynolds** with five polls and 1500 acres.<sup>158</sup> The 1797 tax list for the same district lists him with no white polls, four black polls, and 1240 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> The 1799 list for the same district includes him with four polls and ??50 acres of land.<sup>158</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Francis Reynolds** with one male (under 10), one male (16-26), one male (26-45), one male (over 45), two females (10-16), one female (16-26), one female (over 45), and two slaves.<sup>274</sup>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Anne Reynolds** with one male (16-26), one female (over 45), and nine slaves.<sup>275</sup>

1. *Hannah* married **Reuben Parks**, Esq. on 11/11/1788.<sup>13,203</sup> *Ref 203, p94,98.*
2. *John Ashley, Sr.* first married **Nancy Cleveland** about 1795 and second **Elizabeth Brooks** on 10/15/1846.<sup>13,203</sup> He died “of heart dropsy after an illness of thirty days. He is buried in an unmarked grave on his homeplace where Mulberry Creek enters the Yadkin River.”<sup>13,203,280</sup> [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>13,280</sup>]
3. *Ann* married **James Patton** in 1794. They moved to Buncombe Co, NC, near Asheville and became prominent citizens.<sup>13,203</sup> [b<sup>13,203</sup>, d<sup>203</sup>] *Ref 203, p94.*
4. *Lois* married **Isaac H. Robinette** on 7/5/1799 and moved to MS.<sup>13,203</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>] *Ref 203, p94.*
5. *Nancy* married **Samuel Sale** on 3/1/1813.<sup>13,203</sup> *Ref 203, p94.*
6. *Elisha* married **Elizabeth Greer** on 2/8/1802 (or 2/8/1800)<sup>203,397</sup>, and they moved to Warren Co, TN, in the 1810s.<sup>13,203,397</sup> He is listed in the 1812 Warren Co tax list.<sup>396,397</sup> He appears to be a widower in 1850, age 72.<sup>212</sup> He died in the 1860s.<sup>212</sup> [(1810 Wilkes NC)<sup>212</sup>; (1820 Warren TN, p290)<sup>212</sup>; (1830 Warren TN, p348)<sup>212</sup>; (1840 Warren TN, Lusk’s Dist)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Warren TN, Dist 8, p195, #1334)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Warren TN, McMinnville PO, p36, #273)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212</sup>] *Ref 203, p98.*
7. *Jenkins* first married **Mary Vannoy** on 5/22/1802 and second **Margaret Greer** on 11/5/1804.<sup>13,203,397</sup> He moved to Warren Co, TN, about 1807.<sup>13,203,397</sup> “Jenkin Reynolds” is mentioned in an 1826 Warren Co deed. He may have left Warren Co,<sup>397</sup> however, a TN land grant dated 9/15/1828 refers to “the heirs of Jenkin **Reynolds**”. *Ref 203, p94,98.*
8. *Mary* married **John McCord** on 3/12/1804 and left Wilkes Co.<sup>13,203</sup> *Ref 203, p94.*
9. *Sarah* married **George Tomlinson** and moved to Buncombe Co, NC.<sup>13,203</sup> *Ref 203, p98.*
10. *Silas* first married **Parmelia Bartlett** on 3/27/1817 and second **Nancy Bartlett** on 9/11/1827.<sup>13</sup> There was also a “Silas Reynolds” who married a 46 year old, two-time widow **Elizabeth Pritchett** Moore Johnson in Coweta Co, GA, on 6/7/1841.<sup>395</sup> This Silas is thought to have died before the 1860 census, suggesting that he could be the same person.<sup>395</sup> In 1827 **Silas** was elected tax collector for Coweta Co, GA.<sup>394</sup> He died in Coweta Co.<sup>13,203,394</sup> [b<sup>13,394</sup>, d<sup>394</sup>] *Ref 203, p94.*
11. *Martha* married **James Galbraith**.<sup>13,203</sup> A Martha Gilreath is listed in the 1850 Wilkes Co census presumably living with her son’s family.<sup>279</sup> [(1850 Wi, #344)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>] *Ref 203, p98.*

12. *Elzy* moved with his mother to Wilkes Co, GA, by 1813.<sup>203</sup> He first married **Susan P. Welborn** on 9/13/1824 (or 10/29/1820)<sup>203</sup> in Wilkes Co, GA.<sup>13</sup> He married his second wife **Rowena Catherine Evans** in Dekalb Co, GA, in 1827.<sup>203</sup> He died in Dekalb Co, GA, and is buried in the Decatur City Cem which is located about five miles east of downtown Atlanta.<sup>13,203</sup>

According to his headstone he enlisted in the War of 1812 in Buncombe Co, NC, served as Clerk of the Inferior Court of Dekalb Co from 1832 to 1846, and was second postmaster of Marthasville.<sup>203</sup> In 1850 he was listed as an agent of W&A Railroad.<sup>212</sup> In 1860, at the age of 88, he appears to be running a profitable boarding house where the 30 residents include a doctor, an auctioneer, a jeweller, and a printer.<sup>212</sup>

[(1850 Dekalb GA, Atlanta, p222, #366/368)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Fulton GA, Atlanta Ward 5, p151, #1014/1094)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>13,203,212</sup>, d<sup>13,203</sup>] *Ref 203, p94,98.*

On 4/12/1765, **Francis Renelds** is mentioned in a deed of 313 acres on the north bank of the Yadkin River below Mill Creek and Mullberry Fields. The land is described as “adjoining **Morgan Bryant** above **Francis Reneld’s** Improvement”. (Rowan Co DB 6, p265-6).<sup>203</sup> *Ref 203, p89.*

In 1769, **John Howard**, innholder, sold 40 acres to **Francis Reynolds**. The land was on both sides of the Yadkin River, below Mulberry Creek, adjoining Reynolds’ land. (Rowan Co DB 7, p90-1).<sup>203</sup> *Ref 203, p89.*

On 2/22/1772, “**Francis Runnels** maketh oath **David Preston** is indebted to him, it is ordered Estate of said Preston be attached for enough money to satisfy said Reynolds.” In the February 1773 court, the sheriff returned that he had levied on Sundry Goods not sufficient to satisfy the plaintiff.<sup>203</sup> (Surry Co, NC, Civil Action Papers) *Ref 203, p89-90.*

On 5/1/1778, land entry grant #86 was to **Francis Reonalds** for 360 acres on the north side of the Yadkin River near the spring branch on his deeded land at the mouth of Rock Creek. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 6/2/1778, land entry grant #153 was to **Francis Reynolds** for 200 acres on the west side of a branch of Roaring River, below Little Mountain. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 7/3/1778, a jury decided that the land claim of **John Simson** was “unjust and of no validity and that the warrant of survey for the said land ought to issue to **Francis Reynolds** in preference to him.” The land was lying on the north side of the Yadkin River at the mouth of Rock Creek, including the plantation whereon **James Reynolds** now lives. (Wilkes Co Civil Action Papers).<sup>203</sup> *Ref 203, p90.*

On 8/5/1779, land entry grant #1108 was to **Francis Reynolds** for 150 acres on the waters of Little River including a small improvement made by **William Hill**. He also received land grant #1109 for 150 acres on the waters of Little River, including Taylor’s Camp.<sup>203</sup> *Ref 203, p90.*

On 10/8/1779, land entry grant #1238 was to **Francis Reynolds** for 100 acres on the dividing ridge of mountains between the south and north forks of New River, near Elk Mountain. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 1/24/1780, land entry grant #1552 was to **Francis Reynolds** for 200 acres at Rocky Fork of Mulberry Creek, near the head of Little Fork of Rock Creek. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 1/24/1780, land entry grant #1553 was to **Francis Reynolds** for 100 acres on the south side of Roaring River on Camp Branch. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

In June (probably 1780), land entry grant #1845 was to **Francis Reynolds** for 350 acres on the north side of the Yadkin River. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 3/1/1780, North Carolina granted **Francis Reynolds** 360 acres on the east side of the Yadkin River, beginning in his yard near his spring branch to the river bank and including an island to a large hanging rock (entry #121).<sup>203</sup> *Ref 203, p91.*

On 10/27/1784, Francis Reynolds was directed to keep an orphan boy named Benjamin Bourk, son of James Bourk, deceased, as an apprentice and servant until he reaches 21 years old. He would learn the occupation of shoemaker and “learn to read and write”. (Wilkes Will Book 1, p147).<sup>79</sup>

On 10/27/1784, Francis Reynolds was directed to keep an orphan girl named Amy Bourk, daughter of James Bourk, deceased, as an apprentice and servant until she reaches 18 years old. She would learn the occupation of spinster and learn to read. (Wilkes Will Book 1, p148).<sup>79</sup>

The will of **Francis Reynolds** was proven in court in October 1803. Being “weak in body”, he gave his wife **Anne** two negro men and one negro woman. He also left her two tracts of land “where I now live for her until my son **Silas** comes of lawful age or marries”. He mentions the lower tract of land at the lower end of the upper peach orchard above where the old dwelling house formerly stood and along the river. This was adjacent to land owned by his son **John**. This tract is also bordered by the school path on the ridge road. He leaves the upper tract to his wife until their son **Elzy Baker Reynolds** arrives at full age. At that time, his wife and son **Elzy** should divide the land.

He also leaves his wife a tract of 120 acres which he purchased from his brother **Elisha Reynolds**. He mentions his two work horses called Rock and Dick, and a breeding mare called Fancy. He leaves all livestock and other items to his wife until she dies. At that time, it should all go to his five children: **Mary**, Sary, Patsy, **Silas**, and **Elzy B. Reynolds**. To **Silas** and **Elzy** he leaves the first tract lying on New River, known as the Cow Camp in Ashe Co, NC. He leaves one female slave to each of his daughters **Mary**, **Sarah**, and Patsy (probably same as **Martha**). Patsy must wait until she is 16 years old. He left his still to his sons **John** and **Silas**. He left a horse to **Elzy** when he reaches 18 years old. Son-in-law **Reuben Parks** was to receive

100 Spanish milled dollars. Wife **Anne**, brother **Elisha**, and **James Willborn** were the executors. (Wilkes Co WB 2, p100-1).<sup>79</sup>

On 1/27/1804, an inventory of Francis Reynolds estate was produced by his executors J. Willborn, Elisha Reynolds, and Ann Reynolds. This is a long list of possessions including five slaves, a large collection of livestock, farming equipment, a collection of pewter dishes, cooking utensils, and other household items. (Wilkes WB 2, p116).<sup>79</sup>

At the July 1804 session of court, an account of the sale of the estate of Francis Reynolds was presented in court. This lists the items, their selling price, and the buyers' names. His wife bought many items. Other buyers were Reuben Parks, Elizabeth Robinitt, Joseph Porter, Elisha Reynolds, Josiah Gooden, Silas Reynolds, Francis Porter, Sary Reynolds, John Reynolds, and Patsy Reynolds. The sale earned over £148. (Wilkes WB 2, p128).<sup>79</sup>

C-2-3 John Reynolds (9). **John Francis Reynolds** was the son of **John Reynolds** and **Sarah Rebecca Jenkins**. They had the following children.<sup>13</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p398*.

1.	*John Francis Reynolds	1734	-	10/12/1803
2.	Eliza Reynolds			
3.	Sarah Reynolds			
4.	James Reynolds	-		1809
5.	William Reynolds			
6.	Jenkins Reynolds	1753	-	9/ /1779
7.	Elisha Reynolds	4/	/1755	- 12/13/1836
8.	Charles Reynolds			

Before 1734 **John Reynolds** moved from VA to NC where his children were born. They lived in Bladen Co, NC, on the Yadkin River near Mulberry Creek. This area later became Rowan Co and eventually Wilkes Co.<sup>13</sup>

1. *Francis* married **Anne Blackburn** in 1770.<sup>13</sup> They lived on the Yadkin River in Wilkes Co, NC, where he died.<sup>13</sup> On 9/30/1779, he stood before one of the Wilkes Co justices “and made oath that he is threatened by **John Orare** and **Daniel** his son and that he is afraid that (they) will kill, beat, maim, or wound (him) or some of his family.”<sup>203</sup> Apparently he was safe enough, because his will was recorded 24 years later in Wilkes Co.<sup>13,79</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>13,79</sup>] *Ref 203, p91*.

2. *Eliza* married a **Sidden**.<sup>13</sup>

3. *Sarah* married **Joseph Porter, Sr.**, and they lived in Wilkes Co.<sup>13</sup>

4. *James* first married **Mary Baker** and second Mrs. **Jane Hickerson** Miller on 2/20/1806. He died on Fishing Creek.<sup>13</sup>  
[(1787 Wi, Gordon's)<sup>272</sup>; (1790 Wi, Second)<sup>273</sup>] [d<sup>13</sup>]

5. *William* married **Martha Cook** on 4/4/1781.<sup>13</sup>

6. *Jenkins* married **Martha Sale**.<sup>13</sup> His estate was settled by Martha Reynolds, with Elisha Reynolds and Cornelius Sale as sureties on 9/7/1779. An account of his estate included his improvement on 200 acres, 6 horses, 11 cattle, 15 hogs, 3 sheep, one rifle, and various other items. (Wilkes Will Book 1, p32-3).<sup>79</sup> An account of the sale of his estate was presented in December 1779 listing the buyers and the amounts paid. The total was £1432. (Wilkes Will Book 1, p37).<sup>79</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

7. *Elisha* served in the Revolutionary War “with (Ben) Cleveland at King’s Mountain; and shortly after Col. Cleveland’s capture by the Tories early in 1781, he went with Capt. Johnson and others, and broke up the Tory gang who captured him. He was a lieutenant in the latter part of the war, and rendered his country good service.”<sup>11</sup> He married **Judith Eddins** on 8/5/1786, and they lived on Mulberry Creek.<sup>13</sup> There are two **Elisha Reynolds** listed in the 1787 Wilkes Co census.<sup>272</sup> An account of his estate in March 1838 totaled \$382.615 (Wilkes WB 4, p228).<sup>79</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

8. *Charles*

C-2-4 Robert Reynolds, Jr. (10). **John Reynolds** is believed to be the son of **Robert Reynolds, Jr.** and **Grace Clark**.<sup>13</sup> They had the following children.<sup>71</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p398*.

1. Nicholas Reynolds
2. Mary Reynolds
3. \*John Reynolds 10/ 5/1710 - 1756

They lived in Norfolk Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> More research is needed to substantiate this relationship.

1. *Nicholas*

2. *Mary*

3. *John* was born in Norfolk Co, VA, and married **Sarah Rebecca Jenkins**.<sup>13</sup> He died in Rowan Co (now Wilkes Co), NC.<sup>13</sup> On 4/22/1756, **Francis Reynolds** was appointed administrator of the estate of **John Reynolds**, deceased. **Edward Hughes** and **John Harman** were bondsmen according to a document found in the Wilkes Estate Records at the NC Archives. While it does not name a county on the form, the area of Wilkes Co was Rowan Co at that time.<sup>203</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>] *Ref 203, p89*.

**Grace Clark** died in 1711.<sup>71</sup>



C-2-5 Robert Reynolds, Sr. (11). **Robert Reynolds, Jr.** was the son of **Robert Reynolds, Sr.** and **Elizabeth**. They had the following children.<sup>71</sup>

- |                          |        |      |
|--------------------------|--------|------|
| 1. *Robert Reynolds, Jr. | 1685 - | 1709 |
| 2. Susana Reynolds       |        |      |
| 3. Elizabeth Reynolds    |        |      |
| 4. Nathaniel Reynolds    | 1700 - |      |
| 5. Thomas A. Reynolds    |        |      |
| 6. William Reynolds      |        |      |
| 7. John Reynolds         |        |      |

**Robert Reynolds, Sr.** settled in Fauquier Co, VA. The family later moved to Norfolk Co, VA, and then Surry Co, VA.<sup>71</sup>

1. *Robert, Jr.* was born in Norfolk Co, VA. He married **Grace Clark** and died in Surry Co, VA.<sup>71</sup> A **Robert Reynolds** is listed in the 1704 Rent Rolls of Surry Co, VA, with 150 acres of land.<sup>97</sup> Since his father **Robert, Sr.**, died in 1702, this may be **Robert, Jr.**, even though he would have been only 19 years old.

2. *Susana*

3. *Elizabeth*

4. *Nathaniel*

5. *Thomas*

6. *William*

7. *John*

**Elizabeth Reynolds** is listed in the 1704 Rent Rolls for Surry Co, VA, with 150 acres of land.<sup>97</sup> It is possible, that this **Elizabeth** is the widow of **Robert Reynolds, Sr.**, who died in 1702. There is also an **Elizabeth Reynolds** in the 1704 Rent Rolls of Isle of Wight Co, VA, listed with 100 acres of land.<sup>97</sup> These records might refer to a different **Elizabeth Reynolds**.

C-2-6 Nicholas Reynolds (12). **Robert Reynolds, Sr.** was the son of **Nicholas Reynolds** and **Alice Gregory**. They had the following children.<sup>71</sup>

- |                          |        |      |
|--------------------------|--------|------|
| 1. *Robert Reynolds, Sr. | 1665 - | 1702 |
| 2. Frances Reynolds      |        |      |

**Nicholas Reynolds** settled in Surry Co, VA.<sup>71</sup>

1. *Robert, Sr.* married **Elizabeth**.<sup>71</sup> His will was recorded in Surry Co, VA, on 1/30/1702 when he was about 60 years old.<sup>203</sup>

2. *Frances*

**Alice Gregory** was the widow of **Roger Delk**.<sup>71</sup>

C-2-7 Richard Reynolds (13). **Nicholas Reynolds** was the son of **Richard Reynolds** and **Ann Harrison**. They had the following children.<sup>125</sup>

- |                         |        |
|-------------------------|--------|
| 1. William Reynolds     | 1606 - |
| 2. Robert Reynolds      | 1606 - |
| 3. Edward Reynolds      |        |
| 4. *Nicholas Reynolds   |        |
| 5. John Reynolds        | 1612 - |
| 6. James Reynolds       |        |
| 7. Gilbert Reynolds     |        |
| 8. Christopher Reynolds |        |

They lived in County Kent, England, before settling in Sussex County, England. They later moved to York Co, VA.<sup>71,125</sup> **William** and **Robert** were twins.<sup>125</sup> There were also several daughters in this family.<sup>125</sup>

1. *William* married **Margaret Exton**, and they settled in Chester Co, PA. "He engaged in commerce and trade and made repeated trips to England, and died in England while on one such trip."<sup>125</sup> [b<sup>125</sup>]

2. *Robert* [b<sup>125</sup>]

3. *Edward*

4. *Nicholas* married **Alice Gregory**.<sup>71</sup>

5. *John* [b<sup>125</sup>]

6. *James*

7. *Gilbert*

8. *Christopher*

C-2-8 Christopher Reynolds, Sr. (14). **Richard Reynolds** was the son of **Christopher Reynolds, Sr.** He and his wife had the following children.<sup>71,125</sup>

- |                              |      |   |      |
|------------------------------|------|---|------|
| 1. George Reynolds, Sr.      | 1555 | - | 1634 |
| 2. Christopher Reynolds, Jr. |      |   |      |
| 3. Mary Reynolds             |      |   |      |
| 4. John Reynolds             |      |   |      |
| 5. Thomas Reynolds           |      |   |      |
| 6. Cornelius Reynolds        |      |   |      |
| 7. *Richard Reynolds         | 1575 | - |      |
| 8. Robert Reynolds           |      |   |      |
| 9. William Reynolds          |      |   |      |

They lived in London, England.<sup>71</sup> There were also several more daughters.<sup>125</sup>

1. *George, Sr.* was born in County Kent, England, possibly in 1563.<sup>91</sup> He married **Thomasyn Church** on 1/20/1585.<sup>71,91</sup> He died in London.<sup>91</sup> [b<sup>71,91</sup>, d<sup>71,91</sup>]

2. *Christopher, Jr.*

3. *Mary* died young.<sup>71</sup>

4. *John*

5. *Thomas*

6. *Cornelius*

7. *Richard* married **Ann Harrison** about 1605.<sup>125</sup> He was the head of “a vast shipping and commerce business.” This business was based in Sussex Co, England, but had branches in Virginia, the New England area, and Bermuda. He died in either York Co, VA, or York County, England.<sup>125</sup> [b<sup>125</sup>]

8. *Robert*

9. *William*

**Christopher Reynolds, Sr.** was born in 1530 in County Kent, England. He “engaged in commerce and trade” in London, England.<sup>71</sup> He got married in 1554 and died in London.<sup>91</sup>

**Christopher** had a brother **Nathaniel Reynolds** who worked with him in commerce. He also had a sister **Dorothy Reynolds** who married **William Tilghman** on 8/11/1567.<sup>125</sup> It is possible that they are children of **Robert Reynolds** who was born in 1505 in East Bergholt, England, married in 1526 in Kent, and died in 1580 in Kent.<sup>91,125</sup>

## CLEVELAND

C-3-1 Robert Cleveland (8). **Nancy Cleveland** (C-2-1) was the daughter of **Robert Cleveland** and **Alice Mathis**. They had the following children.<sup>13</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p156-7*.

1. Mathis Cleveland	9/30/1770 -
2. Larkin Cleveland	10/31/1772 - 4/19/1852
3. Jeremiah Cleveland	12/ 7/1774 - 12/ 2/1845
4. *Nancy Cleveland	3/ 9/1777 - 2/ 1/1846
5. Presley Cleveland	9/16/1779 - 5/31/1861
6. Eli Cleveland	10/ 1/1781 - 11/23/1859
7. Elizabeth Cleveland	7/15/1783 - 11/ 4/1850
8. Jesse Cleveland	2/ 8/1785 - 11 /3/1851
9. Martin Cleveland	1/ 7/1787 - 6/17/1849
10. Sarah Cleveland	11/10/1789 - 6/ 8/1876
11. Alice (Alley) Cleveland	11/ 2/1790 -
12. Mary Cleveland	12/ 2/1791 - 10/11/1850
13. infant girl	12/ 2/1791 - 12/18/1791

The first three children may have been born in Fauquier Co, VA.<sup>87</sup> They lived in a house in the Purlear/Parsonsville area of Wilkes Co, NC, on Lewis Fork Creek. It was a two-story house built about 1779 with two rooms downstairs and one large room upstairs.<sup>291</sup> In the late 1980s, after two years of work and over \$130,000, the home was refurbished and moved to Wilkesboro by the Wilkes Co Historical Society.<sup>291</sup> It is now located behind the old courthouse. It is “supposed to be the oldest house in Wilkes Co.”<sup>13</sup>

The 1782 Wilkes Co tax list for Capt. Kees' District lists Robt. **Cleveland** with: 640 acres of land, 5 negroes, 3 mules and horses, and 13 cattle.<sup>158</sup>

Both the 1784 and 1785 Wilkes Co tax lists include **Robert Cleveland** with three polls and 478 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> In both the 1786 and 1787 lists he is in Capt. Brown's Dist. still with 478 acres, but with four polls.<sup>158</sup> In 1788 in Capt. Brown's Dist. he is listed with four polls and 440 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1789 **Robert Cleveland** was in Capt. Cleveland's Dist. and is listed with five polls and 440 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The only Cleveland family found in the 1787 Wilkes Co census is that of **Robert Cleveland** in Brown's District with one male (21-60), seven males (under 21, over 60), three females, four blacks (12-50), and four blacks (under 12, over 50).<sup>272</sup>

The only Cleveland family found in the 1790 Wilkes Co census is that of Robt. **Cleveland** in the Third Company with four males (over 16), four males (under 16), six females, and ten slaves.<sup>133,273</sup>

**Robert Cleveland** is listed in the 1791 Wilkes Co tax list in Cleveland's District with five polls and 449 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1792 he was in the same district with five polls and 531 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1793, 1794, and 1795, he was listed with six polls and 528 acres.<sup>158</sup> However, the 1796 list for the same district lists Robt. **Cleveland** with one poll and 528 acres.<sup>158</sup> The list for the same

district in 1797 includes **Robert Cleveland** with six polls and 476 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1799 he is in the same district with six polls and 439 acres.<sup>158</sup>

**Robert** had four more children by his second wife **Sarah Johnson**. They were **James Harvey** (1796), **Fanny** (1797), **Alfred** (1800), and **Benjamin Franklin Cleveland** (1804).<sup>13,87</sup>

The only Cleveland family listed in the 1800 Wilkes Co census is that of **Robert Cleveland** with two males (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (16-26), one male (over 45), four females (under 10), two females (10-16), one female (26-45), and twelve slaves.<sup>274</sup>

The only Cleveland family in the 1810 Wilkes Co census is that of **Robert Cleveland** with two males (under 10), one male (over 45), two females (10-16), one female (26-45), one female (over 45), and 15 slaves.<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Sarah Cleavland** with one male (16-18), one male (16-26), and one female (over 45).<sup>276</sup> It appears that **Robert's** widow **Sarah** is living with her youngest son **Benjamin**.

1. *Mathis* never married and died in Charleston, SC.<sup>13</sup> He was the only child not mentioned in his father's will.<sup>375</sup>

2. *Larkin* married **Sarah Buchanan** and they moved to Coosa Co, AL.<sup>13</sup> The 1850 census lists his age at 78 born in VA, and hers at 62 born in GA.<sup>212</sup> [(1850 Coosa AL, Coosa, p163, #1132)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>13,212</sup>]

3. *Jeremiah* married **Sarah Vannoy** on 8/31/1801.<sup>13</sup> He died in Greenville Co, SC.<sup>13</sup>

4. *Nancy* married **John Ashley Reynolds, Sr.** in 1795.<sup>13</sup> They are buried on their homeplace in Wilkes Co.<sup>1</sup> [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

5. *Presley* married **Elizabeth Johnson** in 1814. He died in Monroe Co, TN.<sup>13</sup> [(1820 Wi)<sup>276</sup>]

6. *Eli* married **Mary Regan** in 12/29/1803.<sup>200</sup> He was the executor of his father's will from 1812 to 1814.<sup>375</sup> He was a Baptist minister and owned land in Ashe Co, NC, before he moved to Monroe Co, TN, where he died in N. Philadelphia.<sup>13,200</sup> On 4/10/1803 he sold 50 acres on Little River in Ashe Co to **Jacob Crouse** for \$30 (DB B, p169).<sup>67</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>, d<sup>200</sup>]

7. *Elizabeth* married **John Yates, Jr.** on 5/13/1803.<sup>13,200</sup> They lived in her parents' cabin on the 604 acre plantation on Lewis Fork Creek.<sup>13,200</sup> **John** bought it from **Elizabeth's** brother **Presley** who moved to TN.<sup>200</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>, d<sup>200</sup>]

8. *Jesse* married **Mary Blassingame** on 8/8/1814. He died in Spartanburg, SC.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>, d<sup>200</sup>]

9. *Martin* first married **Mary Gambrell** about 1808.<sup>13,155,200</sup> He married his second wife **Anna Griffith** on 10/9/1832.<sup>155,200</sup> She had first been married to **Andrew McPheeters**, having three children.<sup>155</sup> In 1830 he had nine slaves.<sup>212</sup> The 1840 census shows him with a household of 16 people in addition to his ten slaves.<sup>212</sup> **Martin** died in Grainger Co, TN, and was buried in a family cemetery there.<sup>155,200</sup>

"He was a surveyor and prominent citizen of his community in rural Grainger Co, TN. He owned a lot of land, but also had a lot of debts upon his death. Based upon the items noted at his estate sale, he had quite a large home support operation much like his father **Robert** had. He was a Captain in the Militia soon after his arrival in TN, but it appears that he did not participate in the War of 1812. There is no evidence that he did. I believe he was a Justice of the Peace at one point and he was active in community politics and the legal system."<sup>155</sup> Some reports claim he was a State Legislator and that the city of Cleveland, TN, was named for him. However there is no evidence that he was a Legislator, and the city was named after his uncle **Benjamin Cleveland**.<sup>155</sup> A different source says he was a "farmer, surveyor, served 4 terms in the legislature and 3 in the Senate",<sup>200</sup> [(1830 Grainger TN, p365)<sup>212</sup>; (1840 Grainger TN, Tate's Dist)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>13,200</sup>, d<sup>155,200</sup>]

10. *Sarah* married **Jesse Rector** and was living in SC in 1855.<sup>13,200</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>, d<sup>200</sup>]

11. *Alley* married **Morton Jones, Jr.** on 6/10/1807 and moved to TN.<sup>13,200</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>]

12. *Mary* married a **Robbs**<sup>200</sup> and died in Greenville, SC.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>, d<sup>200</sup>]

13. She was **Mary's** twin and died at home.<sup>13,200</sup> [b<sup>200</sup>, d<sup>200</sup>]

**Alice** (or Aley, Allay) **Mathis** was born on 12/11/1750 in KY and died on 12/18/1791 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>1,13</sup>

On 10/1/1779, land entry grant #1222 was to **Robert Cleveland** for 150 acres on the north side of Lewis Fork, adjacent to Col. **Benjamin Cleveland**. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168,292</sup>

On 10/1/1779, land entry grant #1223 was to **Robert Cleveland** for 50 acres on a branch of Lewis Fork, adjacent to Col. **Benjamin Cleveland**. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 8/9/1787, **Robert Cleveland** was granted 150 acres on the north side of Lewis Fork adjacent to his own land. (Wilkes DB A1, p183).<sup>292</sup>

On 4/3/1788, **Robert Cleveland** bought 38 acres on the north fork of Lewis Fork from **Nathaniel Vannoy** for £40. (Wilkes DB B1, p24).<sup>292</sup>

On 12/6/1799, **Robert Cleveland** received grant #1928 for 50 acres joining his own land. (Wilkes DB D, p650).<sup>292</sup>

On 12/6/1799, **Robert Cleveland** received grant #1929 for 50 acres on Little Fork and north fork of Lewis Fork. (Wilkes DB D, p649).<sup>292</sup>

On 5/22/1800, **Robert Cleveland** bought a negro girl named Esther (age 15) for \$300 from **Francis Reynolds**. It was witnessed by **William Lenoir**. (Wilkes DB D, p650).<sup>292</sup>

On 9/8/1801, **Robert Cleveland** bought 200 acres on Millers Creek and Reddies River. The land was purchased from the sheriff, being land lost by **William Reynolds** to satisfy **Reuben Fletcher**. (Wilkes DB C1, p326-7).<sup>292</sup>

On 11/18/1805, **Robert Cleveland** was granted 26 acres at the corner of his old survey at the wagon road. (Wilkes DB F1, p265).<sup>292</sup>

On 6/8/1809, **Robert Cleveland** bought for \$75 from **Thomas Fletcher**, 75 acres on the north side of the wagon road. (Wilkes DB GH, p35-6).<sup>292</sup>

On 6/9/1809, **Robert Cleveland** sold 50 acres on Little Fork of north fork of Lewis Fork to **William Cash** for \$100. (Wilkes DB GH, p75).<sup>292</sup>

**Robert Cleveland's** will was written on 4/26/1812 and was probated in August 1812.<sup>79,292</sup> He said he was "sick and weak of body". He left to his wife Salley "the part of the plantation from the still house branch eastward joining Esq Fletcher". He left to his son **Presley** "my plantation from the still house branch and upward". Son **Harvey** received one gray mare, saddle, and bridle. His estate was to be sold to the highest bidder among his children, with each of them receiving an equal part. He gave his granddaughter **Patty Cleveland** \$100 when she married or turned 21. His sons **Larkin**, **Jeremiah**, and **Eli** were the executors. He signed with his mark. (Wilkes Co WB 3, p35-6).<sup>79</sup>

An account of the sale of the estate of Robert Cleveland was produced at the November 1812 session of court by Eli Cleveland. The list of items and their selling prices is given, with a total of \$5,807.02. Certain items including 200 acres of land lying at the fork of the road were not sold. (Wilkes WB 3, p44-5).<sup>79</sup>

His estate was valued at \$5,847 at the January 1814 court. After expenses were paid, the remaining \$5438.75 was divided among 15 legatees with each receiving \$362.50. The legatees were (1) **Edward Wadkins**, (2) **Jesse Rector**, (3) **Alexander Robbs**, (4) **John Yates**, (5) **Morton Jones** (by **Jesse Cleveland**), (6) **Jesse Cleveland**, (7) **Presley Cleveland**, (8) **Jeremiah Cleveland**, (9) **John Reynolds**, **Jeremiah Cleveland** in behalf of (10) **Harvey Cleveland**, (11) **Martin Cleveland**, (12) **Larkin Cleveland**, **William Johnson** (guardian for (13) **Alford** and (14) **Franklin Cleveland**), **Griffen Summerlin** in behalf of (15) **Polley Cleveland** (alias Polley Summerlin his wife).<sup>375</sup> *Ref 375, p33-34.*

C-3-2 John Cleveland, Sr. (9). **Robert Cleveland** was the son of **John Cleveland, Sr.** and **Elizabeth Coffey** (C-8-1). They had the following children.<sup>13,87,292</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p156.*

1. Mary Cleveland	5/26/1731 - 1/ /1828
2. John Cleveland, Jr.	1737 - 1829
3. Benjamin Cleveland	5/26/1738 - 10/ /1806
4. Elizabeth Cleveland	6/ 6/1742 -
5. *Robert Cleveland	1/ 8/1744 - 4/10/1812
6. Jeremiah Cleveland	1746 - 1806
7. Larkin Cleveland	4/ 6/1748 - 7/ 9/1814
8. Martha Cleveland	1750 -
9. Reuben Cleveland	1752 -

They lived on Blue Run in Orange Co, VA.<sup>13,87</sup> “All nine of their children, six sons and three daughters were born on Blue Run, in Orange Co, VA.”<sup>121</sup>

1. *Mary* was born in either 1731<sup>13</sup> or 1736<sup>87</sup>. She married **Bernard Franklin** in Orange Co, VA, in 1752.<sup>122</sup> They settled on the headwaters of Mitchell River in NC in 1778 or 1779.<sup>4</sup> She died in Surry Co, NC.<sup>13</sup>

Their son **Jesse Franklin** was a congressman, Senator, and Governor of NC from 1820 to 1821. **Jesse** “was a conscientious governor. He urged reform in the treatment of criminals, stressing rehabilitation rather than punishment and the abolition of the practice of cropping ears.”<sup>94</sup> [b<sup>13,87</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

2. *John, Jr.* was born in either 1730<sup>13</sup> or 1737<sup>87</sup>. He settled near his brother **Robert** and married **Mary McCann**.<sup>13,87,175</sup> He was a chaplain at King’s Mountain<sup>4</sup> and also pastored at Brier’s Creek Ch<sup>4</sup> and, in 1786, at Old Roaring River Baptist Ch<sup>4</sup>. He died in Tugaloo, SC.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13,87</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

3. *Ben* was born in Prince William Co, VA, but, when he was young, his family moved to Orange Co, VA, on Bull Run Creek.<sup>9</sup> There he married **Mary Graves** before 1764.<sup>13</sup> A book could be written about this man who was just under six feet and reached 450 pounds.<sup>9,95,96</sup> “About ten years before his death he was operated on, and a quantity of fat was physically removed from his body. His family said it only seemed to make him fatter.”<sup>9</sup>

In 1769 he came to what was then Rowan Co, NC, (later Surry, now Wilkes) with his family and settled on Roaring River.<sup>11</sup> He later moved to a bend in the river called *Roundabout*.<sup>11</sup> The town of Ronda was named by shortening *Roundabout*.<sup>12</sup> “By trade he was a carpenter and builder.”<sup>13</sup> He loved “hunting, good jokes, lively music, vivacious companions and a general good time.”<sup>10</sup>

“In the summer of 1772, accompanied by four ‘long hunters’, he set out to hunt and to explore the Kentucky wilderness. The party was seized and robbed by a band of Cherokees. The Indians took everything, leaving the tattered band to find its way back through miles of wilderness. Cleveland was a fighter and a man of action. Delaying only long enough to regain his strength and to select a party of riflemen, he boldly returned to the Cherokee country, retrieved his horses, and returned in triumph to the Upper Yadkin, his reputation as an Indian fighter solidly established.”<sup>95</sup>

**Benjamin** was also severe in his treatment of those who did not support the revolution, known as Tories; he often hanged them. “In the fall of 1779, two Tories were hanged by



Cleveland scouts, and for this act he was indicted for murder in the superior court of Salisbury; he was ultimately pardoned by the governor. Cleveland himself was once captured by the frontier Tories, but the quick action of his brother, **Robert**, brought about his rescue.”<sup>95</sup>

In 1778 he was promoted to Colonel of the militia and was chosen to represent Wilkes Co in the House of Commons.<sup>11</sup> He was one of the commanding officers at the Battle of King’s Mtn.<sup>9</sup> on 10/7/1780. Cleveland Co, NC, was named for him.<sup>12</sup> The 1782 Tax List for Wilkes Co lists him in Capt. Wm. Rennolds’ District as Benja. **Cleveland**, Esq. with 6800 acres of land, 13 negroes, 15 mules and horses, and 100 cattle.<sup>158</sup> Listed in Cleveland’s District in 1796, Benjn. **Cleveland** was listed with 2000 acres.<sup>158</sup> However, in 1797 he only had 1200 acres.<sup>158</sup> These numbers are some of the highest in the county, indicating that he was one of the wealthiest.

Because of a better title to his land at *Roundabout*, he moved to Oconee Co, SC, in late 1785 and served as a judge.<sup>10,96</sup> He was known for frequently falling asleep during the court proceedings.<sup>96</sup> He died there and was buried on his farm.<sup>10</sup> [b<sup>3,9,10,13,87,95</sup>, d<sup>3,10,13,95</sup>] *Ref 13, p156.*

4. *Elizabeth* married **David Gillespie** of VA.<sup>13,87</sup> [b<sup>87</sup>]

5. *Robert* first married **Alice Mathis** and settled in the New Hope Baptist Ch community of Wilkes Co, NC,<sup>4</sup> about 1775.<sup>13</sup> He married second **Sarah Johnson**.<sup>13</sup> He was a captain under his brother **Ben** and fought with him at King’s Mtn.<sup>1</sup> In the 1790 census he is listed as having ten slaves.<sup>4</sup> He held many political offices and “was elected for the sixth presidential election in 1809. His will is recorded in Wilkes Co.”<sup>13</sup> He was buried with his first wife beside his cabin in Wilkes Co.<sup>1</sup> Their cabin has since been moved to behind the old Wilkes Co courthouse in Wilkesboro and is open to the public.

An article in a local newspaper *The Chronicle* dated 1/7/1891 (page 4) was written by his grandson **Jesse Yates**:<sup>225</sup>

*“Well is this grand and beautiful valley the home and burying ground of heroes. One of the Kings Mtn. heroes, Capt. Robert Cleveland, my grandfather, is buried here. He was a great terror to the tories in the Revolutionary War.*

*“There are many interesting incidents relating to that period. We will refer to one. There was one noted cattle thief. So Capt. Cleveland had him caught and tied a-straddle of a four year old wild heifer. She was then turned loose and went bounding away with her new rider. A week afterwards the rider was discovered still sitting on the heifer, but the briers and bushes had torn from him his clothing and he was perfectly naked. He was unloosed and let go, and was never afterwards known to steal another cow. He had lost his love for the business.”*

[b<sup>13,87</sup>, d<sup>1,13</sup>]

6. *Jeremiah* married **Mary Gentry** and died in Albemarle Co, VA.<sup>13,87</sup> [b<sup>13,87</sup>, d<sup>13,87</sup>]

7. *Larkin* married **Frances Wright** in Bedford Co, VA, in February 1773.<sup>13,87</sup> He settled on Roaring River in NC near his brother **Ben**.<sup>4</sup> He was a high ranking officer (Lt., Capt, or Col.) and may have been shot and wounded on the Catawba River in the spring of 1779.<sup>4,13</sup>

The next year he was at King's Mtn.<sup>11</sup> He later moved to Franklin Co, GA, before moving to Pulaski, TN, where he is buried.<sup>201</sup> [b<sup>13,87</sup>, d<sup>13,201</sup>] *Ref 13, p328; Ref 201, p3-4.*

8. *Martha* married **James Smith** on 11/9/1775.<sup>13,87</sup> [b<sup>87</sup>]

9. Reuben married **Elizabeth**.<sup>87</sup> He died before 2/9/1792.<sup>87</sup> [b<sup>87</sup>]

C-3-3 Alexander Cleveland, Sr. (10). **John Cleveland, Sr.** *may have been* the son of **Alexander Cleveland, Sr.** and **Mary**. They had the following children.<sup>87,108</sup>

1. Alexander Cleveland, Jr.	1712 -	
2. *John Cleveland, Sr.	7/31/1714 -	1778
3. Grace Cleveland	9/ 1/1716 -	
4. William Cleveland	2/23/1718 -	
5. Benjamin Cleveland	11/21/1721 -	

Records in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co, VA, give the birth years for the children. These records say that **Benjamin Cleveland** was the son of **Alexander** and **Mary Cleveland**, implying that **Mary** was the mother of these children.<sup>108</sup>

**Alexander Cleveland, Sr.** moved from Abingdon Parish to Spotsylvania Co, VA, in 1725. He was working on a road there at that time. **Alexander, Jr., John,** and **Grace Cleveland** lived in the part of Spotsylvania Co that became Orange Co, VA, in 1734.<sup>121</sup> They probably lived near Blue Run. "The family is thought to have been one of carpenters, and it's likely that they spent some time in Prince William Co." Some of their children may have been born there.<sup>87</sup>

Ref 55 states that **John Cleveland, Sr.** was the son of **Alexander Cleveland, Jr.** and grandson of **Alexander Cleveland, Sr.**, who was born in England in 1620. However, this book was published in 1899 and includes many errors on this Cleveland family.<sup>121</sup> In 1958, an article was published in the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (Vol 46, Num 3, Sept. 1958) which suggests that **Roger Cleveland** was actually the progenitor of this Cleveland line.<sup>121</sup> It is not known if there is any connection between the two lines.<sup>87</sup> More research is needed to verify the ancestry of this family.

1. *Alexander, Jr.* was baptized on 5/25/1712.<sup>108</sup> He married **Margaret Doolittle**.<sup>87</sup> [b<sup>108</sup>]

2. *John, Sr.* was baptized on 8/24/1714.<sup>108</sup> He was a house builder<sup>13</sup> and married **Elizabeth Coffey**.<sup>87</sup> They both died on Blue Run.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>87,108</sup>, d<sup>13,87</sup>]

3. *Grace* was baptized on 9/30/1716.<sup>108</sup> She married **Edward Coffey, Jr.**<sup>87</sup> [b<sup>108</sup>]

4. *William* was baptized on 3/22/1718.<sup>108</sup> He married **Mary**.<sup>87</sup> [b<sup>108</sup>]

5. *Benjamin* was baptized on 11/28/1721.<sup>108</sup> [b<sup>108</sup>]

C-3-4 Roger Cleveland (11). **Alexander Cleveland, Sr.** was probably the son of **Roger Cleveland** and his wife **Dorcas**. They had the following children.<sup>87,108</sup>

- |                              |        |
|------------------------------|--------|
| 1. John Cleveland            | 1678 - |
| 2. Elizabeth Cleveland       | 1684 - |
| 3. *Alexander Cleveland, Sr. | 1687 - |

They lived in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co, VA.<sup>87,108</sup>

1. *John's* baptism is not found in the Abingdon Parish records since records before 1678 are not available.<sup>121</sup> [b<sup>87</sup>]

2. *Elizabeth* was baptized on 10/31/1684.<sup>108</sup> [b<sup>108</sup>]

3. *Alexander, Sr.* was baptized on 7/31/1687.<sup>108</sup> He probably married **Mary**.<sup>108</sup> [b<sup>108</sup>]

**Roger Cleveland** may have been born about 1650.<sup>87</sup> His wife **Dorcas** may have been born about 1660.<sup>87</sup> There is a record in the General Court of Colonial Virginia that mentions a **Roger Cleaveland**. Dated 4/8/1671, **Robert Bryan**, landlord for **Roger Cleaveland**, appealed an order of a lower court dated 11/16/1670. The dispute was with **Valentine Love** over a barrell and a half of corn, and on whose land it was grown. **Robert Bryan** did not appear in court, and was therefore ordered to pay **Valentine Love** for damages and costs.<sup>107</sup>

## BLACKBURN

C-4-1 John Franklin Blackburn (4). **Edith Martha Blackburn** (C-1-1) was the daughter of **John Franklin Blackburn** and **Carrie Ella Harris** (C-5-1). They had the following children.<sup>24,113,191,243</sup> *Ref 243, 3/22/1945, p1.*

- |                            |                        |
|----------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Vaudie Belle Blackburn  | 11/ 1/1903 - 5/ 6/1966 |
| 2. Roy William Blackburn   | 7/ 9/1905 - 5/ 9/2001  |
| 3. *Edith Martha Blackburn | 2/29/1908 - 2/16/2007  |
| 4. Ruby Pearl Blackburn    | 1/11/1910 - 11/ 1/2010 |
| 5. Belva Ethel Blackburn   | 7/ 8/1911 - 9/ /1994   |

At one point they lived on Center Church Rd, near Thurmond in Traphill Township.<sup>498</sup> In 1940 **Carrie** was living alone, closer to the town of Traphill.<sup>212</sup>

They are found in the 1910 Wilkes Co, NC, census, Traphill Township, on Wilkesboro Rd and Traphill Rd, house #206/206: **John F. Blackburn** (24, farmer), **Carrie** (23, wife), **Vaudie B.** (6, dau), **Roy** (3, son), **Edith M.** (2, dau), and **May** (3 months, dau). They had been married seven years. She had four children, all still living.<sup>113</sup>

The 1919 Wilkes Co school census for Traphill District 1, Traphill PO, includes the children of **J. F. Blackburn** ages 6 to 21: **Vaudy** (15, born 11/1/1903), **Roy** (14, born 7/9/1905), **Edith** (11, born 2/28/1908), **Ruby** (9, born 1/11/1910), and **Belva** (7, born 8/8/1912).<sup>191</sup>

They are listed in the 1920 Wilkes Co census, Traphill Township, house #55/55: **John F. Blackburn** (35), **Carrie E.** (38), **Vaudie B.** (15), **William R.** (13), **Martha E.** (11), **Ruby P.** (10), and **Belva E.** (8). Everyone over ten years old could read and write.<sup>113</sup>

The 1930 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township, p3A, #44/44: **John F. Blackburn** (43, married at 18) and **Carrie** (48, wife, married at 22). They owned their farm worth \$1,500.<sup>113</sup>

The 1940 Wilkes Co census lists **Carrie** living alone in Traphill Township, p1B, #16: **Carrie** Blackburn (59, married). She owns her home worth \$100 and had completed school through fourth grade. This was in the area of the town of Traphill.<sup>212</sup>

The 1940 Dekalb Co, GA, census for Panthersville includes a man named **John F. Blackburn** age 56. He is in a list of men who were prisoners at the U.S. Penitentiary and who were released before the census information could be completed. He is listed as prisoner #54288 who was discharged on 4/11/1940.<sup>212</sup> Could this be him?

1. *Vaudie*<sup>461</sup> married **Guy Joines** on 9/5/1925.<sup>24,538</sup> She died in Traphill as a member of Union Bap Ch where she was buried.<sup>193,243</sup> Her death was not recorded in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>113,191,193,243</sup>, d<sup>193,243</sup>] *Ref 243, 5/9/1966, p5.*

2. Roy married **Lilian Medley**.<sup>58,461</sup> He held the rank of Private and was stationed in San Francisco, CA, at the time of his father's death.<sup>243</sup> He died at a rest home in North Wilkesboro.<sup>193</sup> [b<sup>48,113,191,193</sup>, d<sup>193</sup>]

3. *Edith* first married **Ransom Brooks** on 2/15/1928 in Alleghany Co at the home of the Justice of the Peace in Cherry Lane.<sup>66</sup> She married her second husband **Floyd Billings** on 12/24/1948 in Alleghany Co at the home of the Justice of the Peace.<sup>3,66</sup> In *The Alleghany Times* newspaper on 7/13/1933, "Mrs. Ransom Brooks" is mentioned as having recently visited Mr. and Mrs. **Sam Cheek** in Little Pine.<sup>244</sup>

*Ref 244: (7/13/1933, p4), (5/16/1935, p6).*

[b<sup>3,24,48,113,191</sup>]

4. *Ruby*<sup>461</sup> married **Lonnie M. Smith** on 9/18/1929 and lived in Traphill.<sup>24,212,243,461</sup> [(1930 Wilkes, Traphill #1, p6A, #94)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113,191</sup>]

5. *Belva* married **Bernard Tilman Wagoner** on 4/12/1944 in Grayson Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She lived in Sparta, NC, at the time of her father's death.<sup>243</sup> She married her second husband **Samuel Lewis Porter** on 1/18/1948.<sup>3</sup> She lived in Denver, CO, in 1966 when her sister died.<sup>243</sup> Her last residence was Boulder, CO.<sup>193</sup> *Ref 3, p838.* [b<sup>113,191,193</sup>, d<sup>193</sup>]

The following memories were recorded by their first cousin **Jane Harris Roe** and provide an interesting glimpse into daily life at that time.<sup>467</sup>

*We lived a short distance from their home and often went there to visit and play. Their father John (our uncle) was a lot of fun, always telling soemthing funny and laughing. He married my father's sister, Carrie.*

*One summer we worked the corn fields together. Our mother and Aunt Carrie dried apples, peaches, beans, and pumpkin for the winter. Also they did a lot of pickling beans, krout, and cucumbers late in the fall before the corn was to be gathered. I liked to spend the night with the girls Vaudie, Edith, Ruby, and Belvia. There was one boy older than the girls. Roy. But Ruby and I were best friends and we stayed together most of the time, we were about the same age.*

*Late in the fall they would most always have a beef to slaughter. We looked forward to that, stew beef and some of Mama's hot biscuits for breakfast.*

*Uncle John always had money in his pocket and one day we found out why. I was spending the night with the girls. Aunt Carrie called Edith and Ruby and said it's time to feed the hogs, so off we went with a large bucket across the pasture through the woods a short distance, and then traveled beside a small creek until we came to a little opening in the woods.*

*And here was large barrels and boxes filled with cracked corn wet with water, that smelled like sour dough bread. A big still was sitting a little farther up the hill. So this was where they had been making corn whiskey a few days ago.*

*The girls filled the bucket with the wet mash (it was called), started back to feed the hogs. A lot was splashed out of the bucket as they walked, so it was my job to cover up all*

*of that with leaves and sticks. That way we couldn't be tracked and find out where we had been.*

*They didn't seem to be afraid, but I was. Had heard many stories about the Revenuers and how they treated the ones they caught. Finally we are home safe and the hogs are about to swallow their tongues. Well, Mama didn't think that was any place I should be touring, so didn't ever go back to the moonshine still down on the creek bank.*

C-4-2 Thomas Newton Blackburn (5). **John Franklin Blackburn** was the son of **Thomas Newton Blackburn** and **Rachel Matilda Buchanan** (C-7-1). They had the following children.<sup>58,113,164,243,282</sup> *Ref 164, p84; Ref 243, 3/22/1945, p1.*

- |    |  |              |            |
|----|--|--------------|------------|
| 1. | James Marshall Columbus (Jim) Blackburn          | 4/ 6/1882 -  | 8/18/1959  |
| 2. | *John Franklin Blackburn                         | 2/24/1884 -  | 3/20/1945  |
| 3. | Mary Clementine Elviney Jane (Clemmie) Blackburn | 4/ 4/1886 -  | 2/ 2/1985  |
| 4. | Dewitt McClenon (Boss) Blackburn                 | 4/25/1888 -  | 8/28/1968  |
| 5. | Newton Lennaman (Len) Blackburn                  | 11/19/1890 - | 12/20/1972 |
| 6. | William Henry (Buck) Blackburn                   | 7/ 3/1893 -  |            |
| 7. | Eli McKinley (Ken) Blackburn                     | 11/ 8/1896 - | 8/ 1/1981  |

They lived in Roaring River, Wilkes Co, NC, on the north side of Stewart Creek near New Light Bap Ch.<sup>58,494,495</sup> A family picture taken at his house in the 1910s shows a large copel tree growing beside it.<sup>495</sup> The children's names and birthdates were taken from a family document that appears to have been written when the children were young.<sup>498</sup>

The 1900 Wilkes Co census includes them in Edwards Township #2, p57A, house #102: **Newton** Blackburn (51, farmer, born May 1849), **Rachel** (44, wife, born Feb 1856), **James** (17, son, born Apr 1883), **John F.** (15, son, born Feb 1885), **Mary C.** (13, dau, born Apr 1887), **Dewit** (11, son, born Feb 1889), **Newton** (8, son, born Oct 1891), **William H.** (6, son, born Jul 1893), and **Eli M.** (3, son, born Nov 1896). They had been married for 19 years and had seven children, all still living.<sup>282</sup>

They are listed in the 1910 Wilkes Co census, Edwards Township, house #207/208: **Newton** (53), Martha M. (47, wife), Dewit (19), Lenderman (17), **William H.** (16), and **Eli M.** (13). It says that they had seven children, with all seven still living. They had been married 28 years.<sup>113</sup> Apparently, **Rachel Matilda** was mistakenly listed as Martha.

They are listed in the 1920 Wilkes Co census, Edwards Township on Greenhorn Rd, house #20/20: **Newton B. Blackburn** (64, widower), **McKinley** (22, son), Clemie Brown (33, daughter, married), **Bessie Brown** (15, granddaughter), **Millard Brown** (10, grandson), and **Maybell Brown** (8, granddaughter). **Newton** could not read or write.<sup>113</sup>

The 1930 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township, p4B, #57/57: **McKinley Blackburn** (33, single), **Clemmie Brown** (43, sister, married at 18), Mary **Brown** (18, niece), and **Newton Blackburn** (77, father, married at 21, cannot read or write).<sup>113</sup>

1. *Jim* married **Martha Etta Mae Combs** on 10/28/1906 in Wilkes Co.<sup>3,284</sup> They lived in Thurmond.<sup>64,243</sup> His Wilkes Co death certificate lists his occupation as a carpenter.<sup>64</sup> They are buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>48,64</sup> [(1930 Wi, Traphill, p14A, #201/201)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>48,64,282,498</sup>, d<sup>48,64</sup>]

2. *John* married **Carrie Ella Harris** in Wilkes Co on 3/22/1903.<sup>66,284</sup> According to his death certificate, he died of “acute alcoholism”.<sup>64</sup> They were buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>48,64,243</sup>

Wilkes Co court records include criminal charges against **John Blackburn** and **James Harris**. **J. T. Cheatwood** claimed that on 1/27/1911 in Traphill, John and James assaulted him by shooting near his house and disturbing his sick mother and that he is afraid of his life and the life of his daughter **Mary Bell**. The next day Mr. Cheatwood and his daughter were issued a summons along with **J. G. Lyon, Charley Sparks, and W. H. H. Lyon**. On 3/2/1911, judgment was made that they “are bound to the peace for 6 months for their good behavior.”<sup>373</sup> Perhaps this means they were put on probation. There’s no proof that this is the same John Blackburn, but if so then James Harris is likely his brother-in-law. **Mary Bell Cheatwood** was 18 years old, and her grandmother was 76. It appears they lived on what is now Austin-Traphill Rd, and John Blackburn lived near where this road intersects Traphill Rd.

Wilkes Co Superior Court records show that “J. F. Blackburn” had a temporary restraining order issued against **W. H. Bauguess** on 8/16/1911. The case was continued on 10/9/1911. Finally on 1/26/1912 the records state that the issue is settled and the restraining order is removed.<sup>373</sup> There is no indication as to the nature of the case, but they both were living on Traphill Rd in 1910.

[b<sup>48,64,282,498</sup>, d<sup>48,64,243</sup>] *Ref 243, 3/22/1945, p1; Ref 373 (Vol 14, p353,396,456).*

3. *Clemmie* married **Hardin R. Brown** on 4/11/1904 in Wilkes Co.<sup>3,202,284</sup> They lived in Edwards Township, Ronda, Wilkes Co.<sup>202,243</sup> She also lived at one time near the foot of the mountain on old Hwy 21.<sup>498</sup> Her death was not recorded in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>48,282,498</sup>, d<sup>48</sup>]

4. *Boss* married **Claudia Mae Billings** on 12/28/1913 in Wilkes Co.<sup>3,285</sup> They lived in Roaring River.<sup>64</sup> His Wilkes Co death certificate gives his occupation as a farmer and a merchant.<sup>64</sup> His house and store were located on land purchased by his grandfather.<sup>67,494</sup> They are buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>3,48</sup>

On 8/12/1938, his son, also named **Dewitt Blackburn**, was found guilty of reckless driving, speeding, and assault with a deadly weapon in Wilkes Co Superior Court (Vol 30, p499).<sup>373</sup> His son **Dewitt Blackburn** was an unopposed Republican seeking the office of constable for Edwards Township in 1966.<sup>243</sup>

A 1962 newspaper article in the *Winston-Salem Journal* says that at the age of 72, he was the oldest deputy sheriff in Wilkes Co. At that time he had been a deputy or constable for 22 years, and his general store had been in operation for 38 years. In his earlier years, he would also make caskets.<sup>495</sup>

[(1930 Wi, Edw, p4B, #56/56)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>3,48,64,193,282,498</sup>, d<sup>3,48,64,193</sup>] *Ref 3, p327; Ref 243, 11/7/1966, p2.*

5. *Len* married **Rhoda Jane Blackburn** on 12/31/1911 in Wilkes Co.<sup>3,285</sup> They lived at the western end of Greenhorn Rd in a house overlooking Roaring River.<sup>494,498</sup> He also had a store here, and a worn “Blackburn Grocery” sign was still on the front of the building in 2012.<sup>494</sup> He died of “cardiovascular collapse”.<sup>64</sup> They are buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>3,48,64</sup>

[(1920 Wi, Edw, #224/224)<sup>113</sup>; (1930 Wi, Edw, p3B, #41/41)<sup>113</sup>]  
[b<sup>3,48,64,193,282,498</sup>, d<sup>3,48,64,193</sup>] *Ref 3, p409.*

6. *Buck* died young.<sup>58</sup> He died at the age of about 27 when he was hit by a train.<sup>142,461</sup> The incident may have happened in Illinois, Indiana, or Iowa.<sup>537</sup> He was not married.<sup>142</sup> His death certificate has not been found in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>113,282,498</sup>]

7. *Ken* married **Alice Lowe** and lived in his father’s house near New Light Bap Ch in Roaring River.<sup>3,64,243</sup> He was a farmer, had been in the armed forces, and died of heart disease in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>48,64,282,498</sup>, d<sup>48,64,193</sup>]

On 4/19/1880 **Newton Blackburn** entered Grant #6593 for 15 acres on the waters of Roaring River. The tract began at **Thomas Blackburn**’s northwest corner and was adjacent to Durham, Privette, and **J. P. Garris**. It was to include all the vacant land bounded by **Martin Cheek, J. P. Garris**, and **Thomas Blackburn**. It was witnessed by **Eli Blackburn** and **J. P. Garris**. The survey was recorded on 3/17/1882. (NC File #6803).<sup>517</sup>

On 5/3/1889, **Newt Blackburn** bought 50 acres from **Thomas Blackburn** for \$300. The land was adjacent to **Hoots, John Durham, J. P. Garris**, and **Hynam Prevette** on Poplar Branch. (Wilkes DB 11, p374).<sup>67</sup> While I thought this was a father-son transaction, I have **Thomas**’ death date as 6/7/1888. Perhaps the court clerk recorded the wrong year, or Newt actually bought the land from his father’s estate.

C-4-3 Thomas B. Blackburn (6). **Thomas Newton Blackburn** was the son of **Thomas B. Blackburn** and **Mary (Polly) Holloway** (C-6-1). They had the following children according to census information.<sup>113,164</sup>

1. *Thomas Newton Blackburn	5/14/1853 - 6/2/1938
2. John Franklin Blackburn	4/18/1855 - 11/27/1931
3. Celia Jane Nancy Lucinda Blackburn	1/1/1857 - 2/21/1938
4. Mary Emaline Blackburn	6/18/1859 - 10/1/1928
5. Thomas Elzie Van Blackburn	10/ /1863 - 9/3/1951
6. Eli Ruffin Blackburn	3/18/1865 - 5/16/1951
7. Reubin Jesse Blackburn	1/30/1868 - 2/24/1943
8. William Spencer Blackburn	8/16/1870 - 2/28/1947
9. Willis Avery Blackburn	5/7/1872 - 8/11/1915



The manuscript of **John A. Holloway** (born 1881) includes this list of children: **Newton, Franklin, Jane, Emaline, Ruffin, Elzavan, Jesse, William, and Willis**.<sup>164</sup> Other sources have a similar list of children.<sup>14,111</sup> *Ref 164, p84.*

The 1860 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists them in Traphill Township in house #443/443: **Thomas Blackburn** (30, farmer), **Mary** (25), **Thomas N.** (6), **John F.** (5), **Celia J.** (3), **Emeline** (2). Their real estate was valued at \$200, while their personal estate was valued at \$100. Neither **Thomas** or **Mary** could read or write.<sup>113,280</sup>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township in house #105/105: **Thos. Blackburn** (42, farmer), **Mary** (32), **Newton** (17, school), **John F.** (16, school), **Celia J.** (13), **Mary E.** (10), **Thomas E.** (7), **Eli R.** (5), and **Reubin J.** (2). Their real estate was valued at \$100. **Thomas** and his wife **Mary** could read. Only **Thomas** could write.<sup>113,242</sup>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Edwards Township, p3, in house #46/46: **Thos. Blackburn** (50, farmer), **Mary** (47, wife, with cancer), and **Newton** (24, son), **T. E.** (16, son), **E. R.** (14, son), **R. J.** (12, son), **W. S.** (10, son), **W. E.** (7, son), and **Sarah Hall** (18, servant).<sup>113,281</sup>

1. *Thomas Newton* married **Matilda Buchanan** on 2/19/1881 in Wilkes Co.<sup>66,283</sup> They lived east of New Light Bap Ch near Roaring River in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup> **Newton Blackburn**, age 54, applied for voter registration on 10/3/1908, Edwards Township, where he stated that he was a descendant of **Thomas Blackburn** who was a voter on 1/1/1867.<sup>195</sup> Many of his grandchildren remember him as being contrary and hornery, but he still sometimes had a playful side.<sup>495</sup> They are buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>3,48,64</sup> [b<sup>48,64,111,113</sup>, d<sup>48,64,111</sup>]

2. *John Franklin* first married **Rosa Byrd** on 3/6/1877 in Wilkes Co.<sup>164,283</sup> After she died, he married **Mary Ann Bauguess** on 9/21/1879 in Wilkes Co.<sup>62,164,283</sup> He bought land in Wilkes Co on 5/2/1887 (DB 53, p485) and on 3/14/1888 (DB 9, p60).<sup>67</sup> While every other reference to him uses the name “John”, his death certificate says “James Franklin” (Wi Bk 18, p290).<sup>64</sup> Since it correctly lists his parents, it must be the same person.<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Mulberry, p74, #257/261)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, N. Wilkesboro, p163B, #216); (1910 Wi, North Wilkesboro, #126/127)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>64,113,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>] *Ref 62, p78; Ref 164, p84.*

3. *Jane* married **Thomas Shepherd** on 1/3/1877 in Wilkes Co at her father’s house.<sup>14,283</sup> They moved to DE in 1919 with their sons and grandchildren.<sup>499</sup> It was there that their last name began to be spelled Sheppard.<sup>499</sup> She died in Wilkes Co and was buried at Charity Meth Ch (Wi Bk 24, p34).<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards, p2, #37/37)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards1, p47B, #253)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>64,113,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

4. *Emaline* married **Finley Wood** on 1/15/1875.<sup>14,164,283,476</sup> At the time of the 1880 census, her arm was broken.<sup>281</sup> She died in Reddies River Township, Wilkes Co, and is buried at Union Ch.<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p48, #182/182)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Reddies River, p170B, #62)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>64,113,215,282</sup>, d<sup>64,215</sup>] *Ref 164, p84.*

5. *Elzie Van* married **Tempy Elizabeth Brown** on 8/31/1885 in Wilkes Co, both age 21.<sup>220,283</sup> On 1/18/1888 they sold 37 acres on the east bank of Reddies River in Mulberry, adjacent to **Franklin Blackburn** (Wilkes DB 10, p388).<sup>67</sup> He died at the age of 95 of heart disease and was buried at Center Bap Ch, Mulberry.<sup>220</sup> [(1900 Wi, N. Wilkesboro, p163B, #215)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>113,220,282</sup>, d<sup>220</sup>]

6. *Eli Ruffin* (Ruff) married **Clementine Brown** 7/21/1889 in Wilkes Co.<sup>14,282,283</sup> He had cherry trees at his house.<sup>495</sup> He died in Wilkes Co of “bronchial pneumonia” and was buried at Charity Meth Ch.<sup>64,243</sup> [(1900 Wi, Edwards1, p50A, #308)<sup>282</sup>; (1930 Wi, Edw, p4A, #63/64)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>64,113,282</sup>, d<sup>64,243</sup>] *Ref 243, 5/17/1951, p1.*

7. *Jesse* married **Mattie Blackburn** on 10/1/1905 in Wilkes Co.<sup>64,284</sup> He lived in North Wilkesboro and was a carpenter.<sup>64,243</sup> He died of a heart attack and was buried at Flint Hill Ch.<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>64,111,113</sup>, d<sup>64,243</sup>] *Ref 243, 2/24/1943, p5.*

8. *William* married **Ellen Laura Combs** on 7/7/1897.<sup>3,164</sup> They are buried at Pleasant Hill Bap Ch.<sup>3</sup> She is listed as ‘Laura E. Blackburn’, married for two years, and is living with her parents and a child in 1900, but **William** does not appear to be listed.<sup>282</sup> His death certificate was filed in Surry Co and listed his residence as Elkin.<sup>64</sup> [(1900 Wi, Edwards2, p61B, #186)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>64,111,113</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>] *Ref 164, p84.*

9. *Willis* was single in 1900, living with the family of **Henry Shepherd** whose wife was Willis’ cousin.<sup>282</sup> He married **Mary Ellen Savage** on 8/23/1902 in Carroll Co, VA.<sup>514</sup> A book lists his death in the Sulphur Springs District of Grayson Co, VA, on 8/11/1915 of “meral regurgilutum”. It lists his birth as 5/7/1879 in NC. It gives his parents as “Thomas Blackburn and Polly Haloway”. The informant was Mary Blackburn, and he was buried in Grayson Co. He was buried in McKenzie Cemetery in Grayson Co without a headstone.<sup>515</sup> [(1900 Wi, Edwards2, p57B, #103)<sup>282</sup>; (1910 Carroll VA, Sulfur Spr, p71B, #383/389)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113</sup>, d<sup>515</sup>] *Ref 164, p84.*

On 1/4/1868, **Thomas Blackburn** bought 40 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **Martin Higgins** for \$150. The land was on the bank of Poplar Branch. It was witnessed by **Hiram Privett** and **Wilford Privett**. (Wilkes DB D1, p385).<sup>67</sup> I believe this includes the land where his son Newt Blackburn’s house still stands in 2012.

On 8/6/1868, **Thomas Blackburn** bought 10 acres on the waters of Roaring River from **Martin Higgins** for \$10. The land was on the bank of Poplar Branch. It was witnessed by **Nathaniel Brewer** and **William C. Blackburn**. (Wilkes DB D1, p384).<sup>67</sup>

On 5/2/1887, **Thomas Blackburn** sold to **John F. Blackburn** for \$100 adjoining **Jordan Shavis**, **William Bauguss**, and others. The land was on the west side of “the Ridge Road”. It was witnessed by **Jacob Hanks**. The deed was recorded on 4/27/1905 when it was noted that both Thomas and his witness were deceased. **T. P. Hanks** stated that he was well acquainted

with the handwriting of **Jacob Hanks** and that he confirmed the document to be true and correct. (Wilkes DB 53, p485-6).<sup>67</sup>

The Wilkes Co estate file for Thomas Blackburn includes documents where Toliver P. Hanks testifies that Thomas died without leaving a will. He estimates that his estate is worth about \$40 and that the heirs are Newton Blackburn, J. F. Blackburn, Jane Shepherd, Emaline Wood, T. E. Blackburn, E. R. Blackburn, R. J. Blackburn, W. S. Blackburn, and Willis Blackburn. This was produced in court on 4/7/1890.<sup>504</sup>

On 5/3/1890, the property of Thomas Blackburn was sold for cash at auction. The items consisted of tools, clothes, and quilts for a total selling price of \$6.79. Additionally a note due him from John F. Blackburn was worth \$57.97. The bill of sale lists how the \$64.76 was distributed. It was produced in court on 5/1/1893.<sup>504</sup>

C-4-4 Eli Austin Blackburn, Sr. (7). **Thomas B. Blackburn** was a son of **Eli Austin Blackburn, Sr.** and **Mary (Polly) Caudill** (C-10-1). They had the following children.<sup>13,111</sup>  
Sources: *Ref 13, p105*.

1. *Thomas B. Blackburn	1829 - 6/ 7/1888
2. Spencer Blackburn	7/ 5/1831 - 10/31/1919
3. Sarah Blackburn	11/ /1833 - 1908
4. William Calloway (Doc) Blackburn	3/ /1837 - 1/29/1924
5. Martha Ellen Blackburn	1839 -
6. Jesse Blackburn	10/ /1843 -
7. Austin Blackburn	1846 -
8. Nancy Caroline Blackburn	7/30/1848 - 1911
9. Eli Austin Blackburn, Jr.	1850 - 3/17/1889

Their homestead in his later years is believed to be “where Roaring River intersects Bethany Ford Road, south and east along the river bank.” The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Eli Blackburn** (p346) with one male (under 5), one male (10-15), one male (20-30), and one female (15-20).<sup>277</sup>

The household of **Eli Blackburn** is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co, NC, agricultural census. In that year, he had/produced 1 horse, 4 cattle, 17 sheep, 5 swine, 150 bushels of corn, 25 pounds of wool, 10 pounds of wax, 20 bushels of potatoes, 200 pounds of tobacco, \$12 dairy products, and \$20 homemade goods.<sup>179</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Eli Blackburn** in Capt. Spicer’s District, Traphill, with one male (under 5), one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (30-40), two females (under 5), and one female (20-30).<sup>113,179,278</sup>

The Wilkes Co school census of 5/22/1841 for the 28<sup>th</sup> district states that **Eli Blackburn** had 3 males and 1 female between the age of 5 and 21.<sup>140,496</sup>

The 1842 school census for an unknown district includes the children of **Eli Blackburn** age 5 to 21: Thos., **Spencer**, Will C., and Sary.<sup>496</sup>

The 1844 school census for District 32 lists children between age 5 and 21 for the 36 day school term: **Thomas Blackburn** (4 days), **Spencer** (4 days), Wm., Sally, and **Martha**.<sup>140,496</sup>  
*Ref 140, p92.*

The Fall 1845 school census for District 32 includes the children of **Eli Blackburn** age 5 to 21: Sary, Marthey Jane, **Thomas, Spencer**, and Wm.<sup>496</sup>

The 10/13/1846 school census for District 32 includes the children of **Eli Blackburn** age 5 to 21: **Thomas, Spencer, William, Jesse**, Sally, and **Martha**.<sup>496</sup>

The 7/30/1848 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21: **Thomas Blackburn, Spencer, William, Jesse, Sarah**, and **Martha**. **Eli Blackburn** was one of the school committee members.<sup>496</sup>

The 12/26/1848 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21 who attended school during the term: **William C. Blackburn** (38 days), **Spencer**, (30 days) **Thomas** (21 days), **Jesse** (18 days), **Martha J.** (40 days), and Sally (17 days).

The 12/24/1849 school census for District 32 includes children who attended school during the one month and seven day term: **Thomas Blackburn** (20 days), **Spencer** (21 days), **Jesse** (18 days), and **Martha** (26 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 school census for District 32 includes the children who attended school during the approximately 45 day term: **Thomas Blackburn** (20 days), **Spencer** (17 days), **William** (17 days), **Jesse** (17 days), **Martha** (13 days), and Saly (8 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists this family in house #99/99 as follows: **Eli Blackburn** (44, farmer), **Mary** (38), **Thomas** (21), **Spencer** (19), **Sarah** (16), **William** (13), **Martha** (11), **Jesse** (7), **Austin** (4), and **Nancy** (2). Their real estate was valued at \$175.<sup>113,279</sup>

The 2/3/1852 school census for District 32 includes children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of two months and three days: **Spencer Blackburn** (18 days), **Wm. C.** (26 days), **Jesse** (25 days), **Martha** (6 days), and Saley (0 days). **Thomas Blackburn** is listed for attending two days, but is not among those age 5 to 21.

Another 1852 school census for District 32 includes children age 5 to 21: **William C. Blackburn, Jesse, Martha J.**, and Sally.<sup>496</sup>

According to the 1860 Wilkes Co census, the family seems to be living in different households. In Traphill, house #719: **Eli Blackburn** (50, farmer), **Mary** (55), and **Sarah** (38). Only **Eli** could read and write. Their real estate was worth \$800, while their personal estate was worth \$1000.<sup>113,280</sup> **Sarah** must be **Eli**'s youngest sister.

In Wilkesboro, house #543: Wm. **C. Blackburn** (22, farmer), **Sarah** (20), **Martha** (18), Jessy (16, school), **Nancy** (12, school), and **Eli** (10, school). They had no real estate, but their personal estate was worth \$150.<sup>113,280</sup>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township in house #81/81: **Eli Blackburn** (62, farmer), **Mary** (65), **Rachel Holbrook** (96). Their real estate was valued at \$200, while their personal estate was valued at \$100.<sup>113,242</sup> I do not know who **Rachel Holbrook**

is, but in the 1860 census she (age 84) was living with **Patterson B. Holbrook**, age 21 (Traphill, #701).<sup>113</sup>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township in house #246/250: **Eli Blackburn** (73, farmer) and **Mary** (74, wife). It says that **Eli**'s parents were born in VA, while **Mary**'s parents were from NC. **Mary** was illiterate.<sup>113,281</sup>

1. *Thomas* married **Polly Holloway**. His daughter **Jane** told the following story about him. He did not believe in war. When forced to fight in the Civil War, he shot up in the air so he would not kill anyone. "Every chance he got, Tom walked away from his unit and was taken back several times by the Home Guard." While he was at home, he had to hide in the woods. During those two years, his wife **Polly** "worked for a neighbor and was paid in corn". The children were often left alone for days at a time.<sup>14</sup> On one occasion during the war, Thomas was away when his wife heard the Yankee army coming in the distance. She took the kids and hid in the woods until they left. When they returned home, their chickens, meat, and other household goods had been stolen.<sup>537</sup> [b<sup>13,75</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

2. *Spencer* married **Elvira Wiles** in Wilkes Co, according to the marriage license dated 2/10/1853 (her name was spelled Viry **Wiles**).<sup>13,66,111,391</sup> In September 1858, "**Spencer** and **Elviry Blackburn**" were received by Rock Creek Bap Ch.<sup>196</sup> He was elected deacon in May 1860.<sup>196</sup> "He was a prominent Wilkes Co citizen, having served a number of years as a Justice of the Peace, deputy sheriff, church leader, and a member of the home guard during the Civil War. He was a man of strong convictions and principals."<sup>13</sup> He died in Wilkes Co (Wi Bk 5, p239).<sup>64</sup> They are buried at Rock Creek Bap Ch.<sup>48,64</sup> [(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #437)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #86)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p41, #54/54)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p198B, #247)<sup>282</sup>; (1910 Wi, Rock Creek, #94)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>13,48,64,75,105,113,282,286</sup>, d<sup>13,48,64,75,105,286</sup>] Ref 13, p104.

3. *Sarah* is listed with her brother **Jesse** in the 1870 census.<sup>242</sup> She was a seamstress and made men's suits. She was known as "Aunt Puss".<sup>13</sup> She never married and is buried at Bethany Bap Ch.<sup>13</sup> In September 1858, a "Sary **Blackburn**" was received by Rock Creek Bap Ch.<sup>196</sup> She is living with her brother **Eli**'s family in 1880.<sup>281</sup> She is living with her brother **Spencer**'s family in 1900.<sup>282</sup> [(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #80)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p42, #59/59)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p198B, #247)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,282</sup>, d<sup>13,75</sup>]

4. *Doc* married **Susannah Brewer** according to a marriage bond dated 5/23/1863 with Jesse Blackburn as bondsman.<sup>13,49,111,438</sup> His wife is listed as "Sarah A. (35)" in the 1880 census.<sup>281</sup> They are buried near New Light Bap Ch in the Prevett/Blackburn Fam Cem.<sup>13,145,253</sup> His obituary says he joined Rachel Bap Ch by letter on the first Saturday of August 1861, where he served as deacon.<sup>172,223</sup> From a different source, in September 1858, **William C. Blackburn** was received by Rock Creek Bap Ch.<sup>196</sup> Wm. C. **Blackburn**, age 72, applied for voter registration on 10/3/1908, Edwards Township, where he stated that he was a voter on 1/1/1867.<sup>195</sup>

[(1880 Wi, Edwards, p1, #19/19)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards2, p62B, #204)<sup>282</sup>]  
[b<sup>172,223,282</sup>, d<sup>172,223,253</sup>]

5. *Martha* married **William Hampton Wiles** on 10/25/1866 in Wilkes Co.<sup>105</sup> She is buried in the Holloway Fam Cem.<sup>105</sup> She may have died before 1900 since she is not found in the 1900 Wilkes Co census.<sup>282</sup>

[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #168)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p49, #196/196)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,75</sup>]

6. *Jesse* married **Nancy Wood** about 1867.<sup>111,113,282</sup> On 12/16/1858 a **Jesse Blackburn** was received by Rock Creek Bap Ch.<sup>196</sup> In 1930 he was 90 years old, living with his daughter's family.<sup>113</sup> His death certificate was not found in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup>

[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #80)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p42, #68/68)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards2, p63A, #205/206)<sup>113,282</sup>; (1930 Wi, Edw, p2B, #41/41)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,282</sup>]

7. *Austin* is only listed in the 1850 census, and may have died before 1860.<sup>280</sup> [b<sup>13,75</sup>]

8. *Nancy* is listed with her brother **Jesse** in the 1870 census.<sup>242</sup> She married **Charles Franklin Childress** about 1873 in Wilkes Co.<sup>13,75,111</sup> She is age 31 and single, living with the family of **Joseph Spicer** (age 57) in 1880.<sup>281</sup>

[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #80)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p24, #73/73)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,111</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>]

9. *Eli Austin, Jr.* is listed with his brother **Jesse** in the 1870 census.<sup>272</sup> He first married **Mary Jane Alexander** and second, her sister **Sarah Ann Alexander** on 2/22/1884 in Wilkes Co.<sup>13,111,283</sup>

His estate papers state that he died in March 1889, leaving two children, Marcus Alexander and Rhoda Jane. When he died he was in possession of three tracts of land

[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #80)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p42, #59/59)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>75,111,504</sup>]

On 5/30/1830 **Eli Blackburn** entered Grant #3513 for 50 acres on the waters of Widows Creek, known by the name of the Widows Creek Cove. The tract began at the upper end of the cove, near the creek which flowed from north to south through it. It was witnessed by **Welborn Blackburn** and **Thomas Caudill**. The survey was recorded on 10/21/1830. (NC File #3226).<sup>517</sup> Perhaps this is the same Widows Creek located within Stone Mtn State Park. While he would live his later years about eight miles south of Traphill, Widows Creek is only about three miles north of where his father lived near Traphill Rd.

On 4/30/1839 **Eli Blackburn** entered Grant #4684 for 100 acres on Big Elkin Creek and the head of Simmons Branch. It was witnessed by **James I. Field(s)** and **William Field(s)**. The survey was recorded on 3/29/1841. (NC File #4401).<sup>517</sup> This is several miles away from anywhere I would expect to find Eli Blackburn. I don't know where Simmons Branch is, but Big Elkin Creek is several miles to the east of Roaring River where they are known to have lived.

On 1/4/1875 **Eli Blackburn** entered Grant #6401 for 50 acres on Camp Branch. The land was near the head of the branch, beginning on **Wilburn Wiles'** line and adjacent to Jiles **Bowers'**

line. It was witnessed by **Reuben Bauguess** and **Stanley Gentry**. (NC File #6611).<sup>517</sup> It isn't clear if this refers to Eli Blackburn Sr or Jr – probably junior.

On 2/12/1880 **Eli Blackburn** entered Grant #6520 for 8 acres on the waters of Roaring River adjacent to **Giles Bowers** and near a branch. It was witnessed by **John Absher** and **Solomon Absher**. The survey was recorded on 5/28/1880. (NC File #6729).<sup>517</sup> This is probably Eli Blackburn Jr.

C-4-5 William Blackburn, Sr. (8). **Eli Austin Blackburn, Sr.** was the son of **William Blackburn, Sr.** and **Sarah**. They had the following children.<sup>13,75,111,145</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p105*.

1.	John Blackburn	1788	-	
2.	Polly Blackburn	1790	-	
3.	Nancy Blackburn	1791	-	
4.	Mary Blackburn	1792	-	3/ 1/1881
5.	William Blackburn, Jr.	1794	-	
6.	William Burton Blackburn	3/26/1796	-	6/17/1870
7.	Lambeth T. Blackburn	1804	-	1840
8.	*Eli Austin Blackburn, Sr.	1806	-	4/11/1900
9.	Phoebe Blackburn	10/14/1807	-	11/26/1892
10.	Sarah Blackburn	1812	-	

**Eli A. Blackburn, Sr.** wrote a letter to a Mr. Blackburn in Pennsylvania in 1877 stating, "My father was William Blackburn. He is dead now as are my 4 brothers. He was born in Virginia and is the father of all the Blackburns in Wilkes County. There were some in the upper end of the county but they spelled their name Blackburn, not like us. They are not ours."<sup>145</sup>

**William Blackburn, Sr.** came to Wilkes Co, NC, from VA. He was listed on the 1789 tax list in Wilkes Co. "He was one of the first settlers of Traphill.... His home was near the old **Clarence Holbrook** store."<sup>13,145</sup>

The family of Wm. **Blackburn** is listed in the 1790 Wilkes Co census, Sixth Company, with one male (over 16), one male (under 16), three females, and no slaves.<sup>133,273</sup> The only other Blackburn in the census is **Jas. Blackburn** in the Thirteenth Company.<sup>273</sup>

The 1792 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes **William Blackburn** with one poll and 50 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1793, Wm. **Blackburn** was in the same district with one poll and 50 acres.<sup>158</sup> Nothing had changed in 1795, 1796, and 1797 except that he had 150 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1799 **William** Blackburn was listed in Hammon's District with one poll and 100 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes only one Blackburn. **William Blackburn** is listed with three males (under 10), one male (over 45), one female (under 10), three females (10-16), two females (26-45), and one female (over 45).<sup>274</sup> This must be "the other William Blackburn" since he is over age 45, and the fact that the children do not match up.

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes only **Allen Blackburn** (age 26-45) and **William Blackburn**. The family of **William Blackburn** includes two males (under 10), two males (10-16), one male (16-26), one male (26-45), one female (under 10), two females (16-26), one female (26-45), and one female (over 45).<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Blackburn** with one male (10-16), one male (16-18), two males (16-26), one male (over 45), one female (under 10), one female (10-16), one female (16-26), and one female (over 45).<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Blackburn** (p345) with one male (20-30), one male (60-70), one female (15-20), and one female (60-70).<sup>277</sup>

The household of Wm. **Blackburn** is listed in the 1839 Wilkes Co agricultural census. In that year, he had/produced 1 horse, 4 cattle, 7 sheep, 7 swine, \$1 poultry, 60 bushels of corn, 10 pounds of wool, 3 pounds of wax, ¼ ton of hemp/flax, 8 pounds of tobacco, \$5 dairy products, \$5 orchard, and \$15 homemade goods.<sup>179</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Blackburn, Sr.** in Capt. Spicer's District, Traphill, with one male (age 70-80), one female (20-30), and one female (70-80). Interestingly, they are listed immediately after the family of **Eng and Chang Bunker**, the famous Siamese twins.<sup>113,179</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists this family in house #813 as follows: **William Blackburn** (86, born VA), Sally (85), and **Sarah** (38).<sup>117,279</sup>

1. *John* married first **Catherine Mainard**.<sup>13,111</sup> He was the administrator of her estate in 1818 after she died (Wilkes WB 3, p180).<sup>79</sup> He married his second wife **Winnie Prevette** in Wilkes Co, according to the marriage bond dated 10/17/1818 (her name spelled Winney Privett), with **Joel Sparks** bondsman.<sup>49,66,75,111</sup> He married his third wife **Charlotte Hendrix** before the 1850 census.<sup>13,111,279</sup> He died before 9/9/1868 when his third wife remarried.<sup>13</sup>

On 5/12/1826 he entered Grant #3824 for 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River on Stone Mountain Creek. It was witnessed by **Peter Brown** and **John N. Brown**. The survey was recorded on 8/11/1835. (NC File #3537).<sup>517</sup> This was on the north side of the mountain peak.

[(1820 Wi)<sup>276</sup>; (1830 Wi, p345)<sup>277</sup>; (1850 Wi, #1047)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,111,279</sup>] *Ref 13, p325.*

2. *Polly* married **Samuel Hines** in 2/1/1808 in Wilkes Co.<sup>239</sup> [b<sup>13,111</sup>]

3. *Nancy* married **Joel Sparks** on 7/27/1814 in Wilkes Co.<sup>49,111</sup> She is presumably living only with her son in 1860.<sup>280</sup> She is living with her sister **Sarah** in 1870.<sup>242</sup> She was living alone in 1880.<sup>281</sup>

[(1850 Wi, #102)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #690)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #94)<sup>113,242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p30, #186/189)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,111,279</sup>]



4. *Mary* married **Alexander Lyon** in Wilkes Co, according to the marriage bond dated 9/27/1827, with **Joel Sparks** bondsman.<sup>13,66,75,111</sup> She was living with her son's family in 1880.<sup>281</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #969)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #671)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #84)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p50, #6/6)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>] *Ref 13, p324.*
5. *William, Jr.* married **Sarah McNeil** on 10/24/1841 in Wilkes Co.<sup>49,111</sup> There is also a marriage bond dated 10/23/1841 with **James McNeil** as bondsman.<sup>49</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #2004)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>75,111</sup>]
6. *William Burton* married **Catherine Hanks** according to a marriage bond dated 8/13/1819 in Wilkes Co with "Vinson Baugus" (**Vincent Bauguess**) as bondsman.<sup>13,49,113,239</sup> They lived on the east fork of Roaring River.<sup>13</sup> They are buried at Old Roaring River Bap Ch.<sup>48,132</sup> He is listed with wife **Catherine** in both 1850 and 1860.  
[(1820 Wi)<sup>276</sup>; (1830 Wi, p344)<sup>277</sup>; (1840 Wi, Spicer's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #522)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #699)<sup>113,280</sup>] [b<sup>13,48,75,111,431</sup>, d<sup>13,48,75,431</sup>]
7. *Lambeth* married **Nancy Hanks** in Wilkes Co, according to the marriage bond dated 11/29/1822, with "Vincen Baugus" (**Vincent Bauguess**) as bondsman.<sup>66,75,111</sup> According to family tradition, he was killed by an Indian while cutting wood.<sup>128</sup>  
[(1830 Wi, p346)<sup>277</sup>; (1840 Wi, Spicer's)<sup>278</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,111</sup>, d<sup>13,75,111</sup>]
8. *Eli Austin, Sr.* first married **Polly Caudill** in Wilkes Co, according to the marriage bond dated 12/7/1827, with **Thomas Caudill** bondsman.<sup>49,66</sup> He married second **Mary Winfrey**, widow of **Caleb Holbrook**, after 1850. Eli's granddaughter **Rhoda Blackburn** remembered that Mary Winfrey only had one hand.<sup>145</sup> He was in the Civil War and signed a Pledge of Allegiance to the Union when it was over. He was a farmer and livestock dealer. In 1869 Superior Court (page 39) "Eli Blackburn" won a case against **John A. Parks** and **Ambrose Wiles**, awarding him with \$16.28. He is buried at Bethany Bap Ch.<sup>13,48,145</sup> His obituary says that he joined Bethany Bap Ch in 1887.<sup>172</sup>  
[b<sup>13,75,111,172</sup>, d<sup>13,75,111,172</sup>]
9. *Phoebe* married **Reuben Sparks, Jr.** in Wilkes Co, according to the marriage bond dated 10/10/1828 (**Reuben Sparks** to Phoeby **Blackburn**, with **Eli Blackburn** as bondsman).<sup>13,49,66,75,111,173</sup> She is living with her son's family in 1880.<sup>281</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #87)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #922)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #93)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p25, #93/93)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,75,111</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>]
10. *Sarah* never married.<sup>13</sup> She is living with her sister **Nancy** in the 1870 census.<sup>242</sup> She is listed as single, living with her sister **Phoebe** in 1880.<sup>281</sup>  
[(1870 Wi, Traphill, #94)<sup>113,242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p25, #93/93)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13,111</sup>]

**William Blackburn, Sr's** wife may have been **Sarah Burton**. She was born about 1765 in VA. She died in the 1850s in Wilkes Co.<sup>111</sup> In the 1880 census, several of their children are listed with their father and/or mother being born in VA.<sup>281</sup>

**William** was born about 1764 and died in the 1850s.<sup>13,75,111</sup> is on the DAR list of soldiers who fought at King's Mountain in the Revolutionary War.<sup>75</sup> "He first appeared in Wilkes Co, NC, on the 1789 tax list. He was one of the first settlers of Traphill."<sup>13</sup> "He devised a rail pen trap to catch wild turkeys, and (he would) set it on the hill above the old Traphill Academy, thus giving Traphill its name."<sup>75</sup> "He was a farmer-trapper and also had a tar kiln."<sup>13</sup> "In 1810, he was fined ten pounds for failing to report for jury duty."<sup>13</sup> He married **Sarah** and they were living with their daughter in Wilkes Co in 1850.

He was buried in Traphill behind the old homesite.<sup>13</sup> The family cemetery was located on the top of the hill on the south side of the intersection of Traphill Rd. and Austin-Traphill Rd.<sup>128</sup> The stones marking the graves were unknowingly moved because it was not apparent that they were actually markers.<sup>128</sup> This was located near the old C. D. Holbrook store.<sup>145</sup>

A different **William Blackburn** is also found in the Wilkes Co tax lists in the 1780s and 1790s. From 1786 to 1793 he was listed in Ferguson's District with one poll. **William Blackburn** is found in Ferguson's District in the 1787 Wilkes census as well.<sup>272</sup> The only years he was listed with land in the tax lists was in 1788 (440 acres) and 1789 (550 acres). In 1795, the district changed to "Wm. Blackburn's District" where he was listed with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup> This area is northwest of the current boundaries of Wilkes Co, in Watauga Co. However, our **William** lived near Traphill, in northeastern Wilkes Co. Their distance from each other helps to distinguish one from the other.

In his pension application (S14967) dated 10/15/1831 in Caldwell City, KY, this other **William Blackburn** stated that he was 75 years old, born 2/12/1757 in Fairfax City, VA, where he enlisted. After the war, he "lived a good many years in Wilkes Co, NC, then several years in TN, and then to Caldwell, KY, to live with children since 1828". He died 3/13/1841. The pension record states that he was married to "Sara **Baird**", living with **Harrison Blackburn** in 1840.<sup>128</sup> Several members of the Baird family were listed in Ferguson's District, located in the western part of the county.<sup>158</sup>

The following land records from Wilkes Co seem to refer to "the other **William Blackburn**".

On 10/16/1788, **William Blackburn** bought 200 acres on the north side of the Yadkin River from **Andrew Baird** for 200 pounds. (Wilkes DB B1, p42).<sup>67</sup>

In 1789, it was entered into record that **William Blackburn** received 200 acres on Howard's Creek from the State of NC at a price of 10 pounds per 100 acres. (Wilkes DB B1, p171).<sup>67</sup>

In 1789, it was entered into record that **William Blackburn** received 150 acres from the State of NC at a price of 10 pounds per 100 acres. (Wilkes DB B1, p171).<sup>67</sup>

On 6/1/1790, **William Blackburn** sold 200 acres on the north side of the Yadkin River to **William Lenoir** for 250 pounds.<sup>67</sup>

On 10/16/1794, **William Blackburn** sold 200 acres near Howard's Creek and New River to **Landrine Eggers** for 60 pounds.<sup>67</sup>

On 10/16/1794, **William Blackburn** sold 150 acres near Howard's Creek and New River to **Landrine Eggers** for 26 pounds.<sup>67</sup>

The other **William Blackburn** probably left Wilkes Co in the late 1790s to go to TN. I believe the following land records do refer to our **William**.

On 4/29/1802, **William Blackburn** entered Grant #2411 for 100 acres adjacent to his own line and to that of **Joseph Pruitt**. It was witnessed by **William Holbrook** and **Ralph Holbrook**. The survey was recorded on 10/5/1803. (NC File #2133)<sup>517</sup>

On 8/3/1807, Wm. **Blackburn** bought 70 acres on the south side of Elk Spur Ridge from **Thomas Billings** for £50. It was witnessed by **Thomas Walsh** and **Jeremiah Cardwell**. (Wilkes DB F2, p42 and p56).<sup>67</sup>

On 7/16/1821, **William Blackburn** sold 50 acres on Roaring River to Wm. **B. Blackburn** for \$30. It was witnessed by **Lambeth Blackburn** and **James Hanks**. (Wilkes DB P, p364).<sup>67</sup>

On ??/3/1840, **William Blackburn** sold 70 acres on the south side of Elk Spur Ridge to **Eli Blackburn** for \$60. It was witnessed by **John (Holloway) Halloway, Jr**, and **Sarah Blackburn**. (Wilkes DB R, p121).<sup>67</sup> Perhaps **William's** wife witnessed the deed.

On 11/18/1840 **William Blackburn, Sr**, planter, sold 100 acres to **William B. Blackburn**, planter, for \$50. The land was near that of **Joseph Pruett (Pruitt)**. It was witnessed by **Sarah Blackburn** and **Sarah (x) Blackburn**. (Wilkes DB P, p163).<sup>67</sup> Perhaps **William's** wife and daughter were witnesses.

Until about 2005, I thought **William Blackburn, Sr.** (born 1764) was a son of **Newman Blackburn** (1737-1772) and a grandson of **Ambrose Blackburn**. While it is very tempting to believe this, there simply is no evidence that **William** is even related to the family of **Ambrose Blackburn**.

**Newman Blackburn** left a will in Surry Co, NC, dated 12/18/1771 (Surry WB 1, p2a-3), in which he says he is "very sick and weak". His wife **Elizabeth** was to get the home plantation, negro wench Doll, and negro boy Micajah. His son **Younger** got negro Sam. His son **John** got negro girl Ester. His son **William** got negro boy Oliver. His son **Ruben** got negro boy Charles. His daughter **Mary** got negro girl Little Frank. He also mentioned "another son or daughter

acoming” meaning that another child would soon be born. The executors of the will were his son **Younger Blackburn** and **Gray Bynum**. It was witnessed by **James Harrison**, **Anthony Hampton**, and **Ambrose Blackburn**. It was received by the court in February 1772 by **Anthony Hampton**.<sup>79,111,245</sup> The inventory of **Newman**’s (deceased) estate which was not disposed of in his will was recorded on 5/20/1772. (Surry WB 1, p11).<sup>79,245</sup>

While the will shows that **Newman** had a son named **William**, later census records of Stokes Co, NC, indicate that **Newman**’s son **William** was living there, not in Wilkes Co. **Newman Blackburn** lived near his father and was listed in the 1768 Rowan Co Taxables with three taxables including himself, slave Juniker, and wench Sall.<sup>111,169</sup>

Many researchers assume that **William Blackburn, Sr.** was the son of **Augustine Blackburn**, **Newman**’s brother. In August 1801, **Augustine** was dead and his minor children **Austin** and **William** were mentioned in court (Jackson Co, GA, Minutes of Court of Ordinary).<sup>128</sup> However, according to census records, our **William Blackburn, Sr.** would have at least been in his 20s at that time and was living in Wilkes Co, NC. Therefore, the **William**, son of **Augustine**, must be someone else.

There is also the possibility that **William Blackburn, Sr.** is the youngest son of **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.**, the father of **Newman** and **Augustine**. However, I have not seen anything to support that idea.

The earliest I have found my **William Blackburn** with any degree of certainty in Wilkes Co is on 4/29/1802 when he bought 100 acres adjacent to his own property. He is then listed in the Wilkes Co census from 1810 through 1850. I do believe he was born in Virginia, but his parents still remain a mystery. The family of **Augustine Blackburn** is listed below because I descend from him through another line of the family.

C-4-7 Ambrose Blackburn, Sr. (9). **Anne Blackburn** (C-2-2) was the daughter of **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** and his wife, probably **Hannah Ashley**.<sup>13,111</sup> They had the following children.<sup>111</sup> Sources: *Ref 13, p398*.

1. Newman Blackburn	1737	-	1772
2. Augustine Blackburn	1745	-	1797
3. Ambrose Blackburn, Jr.	1748	-	1820
4. *Anne Blackburn	4/28/1750	-	2/16/1827

They probably lived in VA before moving to Johnston, Rowan, and later Surry Co, NC.<sup>111</sup>

1. *Newman* was possibly born in Caroline Co, VA.<sup>111</sup> He was married to **Elizabeth** according to his Surry Co, NC, will. His brothers **Augustine** and **Ambrose, Jr.** were witnesses to his will.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>]

2. *Augustine* was probably born in VA sometime between 1745 and 1748.<sup>111,161</sup> His wife's name was **Elizabeth** as documented by a land transaction. She was probably **Elizabeth Watson**, daughter of **Benjamin Watson** and **Sarah Ashley**.<sup>111,161</sup>

In 1772 and 1782, he was listed on the Surry Co, NC, tax list.<sup>111,159</sup> He was a witness to a land deed on 1/18/1772 (Surry Co DB A, p13-15).<sup>168</sup> On 10/13/1783, he received a grant (#484) for 600 acres near both forks of Great Neatmans Creek (Surry Co DB B, p308-9).<sup>111,168</sup> The 1784 Surry Co census for Capt. Gordon's District lists him with one male child, four girls, a wife, and an older female.<sup>111</sup> The 1787 Wilkes Co census for Capt. Gordon's District includes Auston Blackburn with one male (21-60), one male (under 21 and over 60), six females, and two blacks (12-50).<sup>272</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co tax list for Capt. N. Gordon's Dist. includes Austin **Blackburn** with two polls and 1350 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> In 1788, Augustin **Blackburn** was in the same district with two polls and 1250 acres.<sup>158</sup> The 1789 listing is identical to that of 1788 except that his name was recorded as Auguston **Blackburn**.<sup>158</sup>

In 1787, **Augustine** received a grant (#948) for 600 acres located on the waters of Blews Creek.<sup>111</sup> Revolutionary War records show that **Augustine** was paid 26 pounds, 1 shilling on December 1787 for his service.<sup>145</sup> On 12/21/1789, **Benjamin Watson** sold 600 acres to **Augustine Blackburn**. They were both living in Wilkes Co at the time. (Surry Co DB D).<sup>161</sup>

In 1789, **Augustine** received a grant (#1143) for 234½ acres in Surry Co.<sup>111</sup> At about that time, he made a trip to the Pendleton District of SC with his brother **Ambrose Jr.** where **Augustine** bought a tract of land on the Saluda River.<sup>111</sup> After returning to NC, he and his wife **Elizabeth** of Wilkes Co, NC, sold 100 acres on Oldfield Creek in Stokes Co, NC, to **Thomas Morris** for £30 10s on 4/6/1790. The transaction was witnessed by **William Johnson** and **Sam Johnson**.<sup>111</sup>

By 1791, **Augustine** was living in SC where he received two land grants in the Pendleton District.<sup>111</sup> There, in 1791, he filed a suit against **George Clark** for debt on 100 gallons of rum. The damage was set at £60 on 6/29/1792.<sup>11</sup> **Augustine** was also in court against **Oliver Charles** in the Pendleton District in January 1792.<sup>111</sup> After leaving NC, he lost his land in Stokes Co, NC, according to a deed on 6/12/1793 describing it as 235½ acres adjoining **Ambrose Blackburn** (brother) and **Younger Blackburn** (nephew). The land had been sold to **James Matthews** on 5/7/1792.<sup>111</sup>

He later moved on to Jackson Co, GA, where his estate was appraised on 11/9/1796.<sup>128</sup> On 1/1/1798, an account of the sale of the estate of Augustain **Blackburn**, late deceased, was given in Jackson Co. I am not sure whether he left a will.<sup>128,161</sup> [b<sup>111,161</sup>, d<sup>111,128,161</sup>]

3. *Ambrose, Jr.* was probably born in VA sometime between 1748 and 1750.<sup>111,161</sup> He married **Frances Halbert** in 1772.<sup>111,145,160</sup> On 9/10/1778, he received a grant of 200 acres near Mill Creek (Surry Co, NC DB A, p244-5).<sup>168</sup> On 10/31/1778, he sold 100 acres to **Mack Ship** for £60, land located near Townfork Creek, crossing Oldfield Creek (Surry Co DB A, p259-60).<sup>168</sup> Deeds dated 7/21/1785 and 10/16/1785 show Ambrose selling 100 and 450 acres (Surry Co DB C, p287, DB D, p103-4).<sup>168</sup>

He was in SC by 1787 and was a Justice of the Peace in Greenville Co.<sup>111</sup> **Ambrose** was a witness to a deed for 200 acres sold by **Reuben Stringer** and his wife **Elizabeth** on 7/16/1787 in Greenville Co, SC.<sup>144</sup>

He was a Captain of a Company of Rangers in NC during the Revolutionary War, and later moved to Greenville, SC, with Gen. **Samuel Blackburn** and his family.<sup>111,145</sup> He moved to Maury Co, TN, about 1803 where he died.<sup>111,160</sup>

The family homestead is in Lewis Co, TN. Upon the death of **Ambrose Jr**, his son **John Blackburn** inherited it. In the 1840s the house served as the Lewis Co Courthouse. "The Circuit Court needed its own space, so it got the corner. Today the Blackburn farm is a museum, and the corner is still standing."<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>, d<sup>111,160</sup>]

4. *Anne* married **John Francis Reynolds** about 1770 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>13</sup> She died in GA and is buried in the Decatur City Cem.<sup>13,203</sup> [b<sup>13,111,203</sup>, d<sup>13,111,203</sup>] *Ref 203, p98.*

**Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** was born about 1720. He had died by 11/11/1777 in Surry Co, NC, when a court order appointed his son **Ambrose, Jr.** the administer of his estate.<sup>111,145</sup> The Surry Co will books include the sale of the inventory of his estate on 5/19/1779. Items were sold to **Mary Blackburn** (possibly granddaughter), **Younger Blackburn** (grandson), and **Ambrose Blackburn, Jr.**<sup>111</sup>

On 7/21/1761, **Ambrose Blackburn** received a Lord Granville grant of 570 acres in Johnston Co, NC. The land was on both sides of Little River, near Great Buffalo Swamp, adjoining **John Richardson**. **James Downey** and **William Norris** were witnesses.<sup>111</sup>

On 11/9/1761, **Ambrose Blackburn** bought 389 acres in Rowan Co, NC, from Enock Lewis of Orange Co, NC, for £30. The land was located on both sides of Town Fork, adjacent to **Nathaniel Guest** and **James Hampton**.<sup>111</sup>

On 8/2/1762, **Jesse Watson** received a Lord Granville grant of 273 acres in Johnston Co. The land was on the northeast side of Little River, adjoining **Ambrose Blackburn**. **John Watson** and **Jacob Watson** were the witnesses.<sup>111</sup>

On 1/1/1763, **James Downing** received a Lord Granville grant of 374 acres in Johnston Co. The land was on both sides of Little River and on the south side of great Buffalo Swamp, joining **William Nairn** and **Ambrose Blackburn**.<sup>111</sup>

**Ambros Blackburn** of Rowan Co, NC, Gent. sold land to **John Stevens** of Johnston Co, NC, Gent. (unknown county, unknown date, DB B1, p308).<sup>161</sup>

On 7/14/1764, **Ambrose Blackburn** was appointed constable to "warn in leveys" (i.e. collect taxes) in the Town Fork District of Rowan Co. (Rowan Co Minutes of CP&QS, Bk II, p535).<sup>111,168</sup>

On 4/11/1765, **Ambrose Blackbourn** was listed as an overseer near the Dan River and Bethabara. (Rowan Co Minutes of CP&QS, Bk II, p581).<sup>168</sup>

On 10/10/1765, **Ambrose Blackborne** was among those presenting claims for "woolfs, panthers, and cats". (Rowan Co Minutes of CP&QS, Bk II, p614-7).<sup>168</sup>

On 7/16/1767, **Ambrose Blackburn** was appointed constable to "warn in taxables" (i.e. collect taxes) in the Town Fork and Muddy Creek District of Rowan Co. (Rowan Co Minutes of CP&QS, Bk II, p716-7).<sup>111,168</sup>

The 1768 Taxables for Rowan Co, Upper Dan (now Surry or Stokes Co) includes **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.**, who is taxed for himself, son **Ambrose, Jr.**, son **Augustine**, and his four slaves: Franck, Jude, Esther, and Kalchu.<sup>111,169</sup>

On 8/9/1769, **Ambrose** Blackburn was one of several appointed to lay out a road from Town Fork to Old Can Creek Rd, leading to Cross Creek. (Rowan Co Minutes of CP&QS, Bk 3, p125).<sup>168</sup>

On 8/16/1770, Ambrose Blackburn was one of several appointed to lay out a road from Thomas Creek to Old Moravian Rd, to Cross Creek. (Rowan Co Minutes of CP&QS, Bk 3, p211).<sup>168</sup>

In 1770, **Ambrose Blackburn** was called to lay out a road from Cap Fear Rd. near the new Garden Meeting house to **Daniel Dillon's** mill, so to join the Town Ford Rd. near **David Linville's**.<sup>111</sup>

In 1771, **Ambrose Blackburn** was listed on the Surry Co, NC, tax list.<sup>111</sup>

In 1771, **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** deeded a gift of one negro boy named Landman to someone. The deed was registered in Surry Co on 4/6/1772.<sup>128</sup>

On 7/13/1771, Ambrose **Blackburn** sold 150 acres to his son **Newman Blackburn** for £60. The land was located on Town Fork Creek, adjacent to **Justes** and **James Hampton**. (Surry Co DB A, p3).<sup>111,159,168</sup>

On 12/31/1771, **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** gave a deed of gift to "his son **Augustine Blackburn**" including half of his land on the south side of Town Fork, one feather bed and furniture, and one saddle. It was witnessed by **William Hill** and **John Halbert**. (Surry Co DB A, p13).<sup>111,161,168</sup>

Also on 12/31/1771 in Surry Co, **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** gave a deed of gift to Ambrose **Blackburn, Jr.** including half of his land on the south side of Town Fork, negro boy Cain, negro girl Amy, and one sorrel mare. The witnesses were **William Hill** and **John Halbert**. (Surry Co DB A, p12).<sup>111,161,168</sup>

Many sources including The Blackburn Genealogy by Vinneta Wells Ranke, 1939, suggest that **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** supposedly married **Elizabeth Jones**. However, no proof of this relationship has been provided.

**Ambrose** may be related to the early Blackburns of Old Rappahannock, Essex, Caroline, and Richmond Co, VA. The earliest Blackburn is thought to be **Christopher Blackburn** who was married to **Katherine** in 1664 according to a land transaction in Old Rappahannock Co.<sup>111</sup> Possibly the same **Christopher** was married to **Abigail** when he wrote his will on 11/7/1693 in Essex Co. The will was proven on 5/10/1694 and he named children **Elias** and **Mary**.<sup>111</sup> In the early 1700s, there were at least two **Elias Blackburns** and two **Ambrose Blackburns** in the Essex Co area. It is believed that my **Ambrose Blackburn, Sr.** is a descendant of these Blackburns.



## HARRIS

C-5-1 John Wesley Harris, Sr. (5). **Carrie Ella Harris**<sup>241</sup> (C-4-1) was the daughter of **John Wesley Harris, Sr.** and **Nancy Jane Spicer** (C-12-1).<sup>58,113,241</sup> They had the following children.<sup>58,66,113</sup>

1. Emma Harris	12/ /1878 - 2/ 5/1922
2. *Carrie Ella Harris	4/20/1880 - 2/ 2/1981
3. William Marshall Harris	7/10/1882 - 8/ 3/1955
4. Medie J. (Mollie) Harris	2/ 7/1886 - 8/30/1947
5. Sally Kiziah Harris	4/15/1888 - 12/21/1989
6. James Yarborough (Jim) Harris	9/15/1891 - 12/19/1982
7. John Wesley Harris, Jr.	3/ 4/1893 - 4/ 2/1957
8. Marcus (Mark) Harris	5/19/1898 - 1/ 5/1977

**John Wesley Harris'** grandson **Roy Blackburn** (born 1906) listed these eight children: **Carrie, Marshall, Sally, Jim, John, Mark, Emma, and Mollie.**<sup>58</sup>

They lived near Shepherd's Crossroads in Traphill, Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>58</sup> They were listed in the 1880 Wilkes Co census, Traphill Township, p31, house #210/213: **John W. Harris** (21, farmer), **Nancy J.** (23, wife), **Tabitha L.** (2, dau), and **Carrie E.** (1 month, dau, born April 1880). **John** was unemployed for two months during the year. Neither he nor his wife could read and write. Each of their parents were born in NC.<sup>113,282</sup>

The 1900 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township #2, house #2: **John W. Harriss** (45, born July 1854, farmer), **Nancy J.** (46, wife, born April 1854), **Marthie L.** (21, dau, born Dec 1878), **Carrie E.** (19, dau, born April 1881), **William M.** (17, son, born July 1882), **Medie J.** (14, dau, born Feb 1886), **Sallie K.** (10, dau, born Sep 1889), **James Y.** (8, son, born Sep 1891), **John** (7, son, born March 1893), and **Marcus** (2, son, born May 1898). **John** could read, but not write, and was renting his farm. **Nancy** was the mother of 10 children, with only these 8 still living. None of them could write, but **William** and **Medie** could read. **William, Medie, Sally, James, and John** attended school 3 months during the previous year.<sup>113,282</sup>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists them on "Cacy Road" in Traphill Township, house #140/142: **Jane Harrass** (52, farmer, widow), **James** (17, son, school), and **John** (16, son, school). **Jane** had 10 children, with 8 still living. She could not read or write.<sup>113</sup>

1. **Emma** married **Thomas B. Childress** on 11/11/1903 in Wilkes Co.<sup>24,66,284</sup> According to the marriage record, "Emmer Harris" (age 26) was the daughter of **Wesley** and **Jane Harris**, indicating that she was born about 1877.<sup>284</sup> She must be the daughter listed as **Tabitha L.** in 1880 and as **Marthie L.** in 1900 since only one is listed in each census. Also, the 1900 and 1910 census says that there are eight children living, and by including **Emma** (and not **Tabitha** and **Marthie**), all eight are accounted for. The 1920 census lists her as "Emma B.", so perhaps her full name was "Tabitha Louemma".

Her Wilkes Co death certificate also confirms her parents (Wi Bk 8, p262).<sup>64</sup> She was buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.<sup>64</sup>

[(1910 Wi, Traphill 179, p8B, #161)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Traphill 186, p3A, #52)<sup>212</sup>]  
[b<sup>66,113,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

2. *Carrie* married **John Franklin Blackburn** on 3/22/1903 in Wilkes Co.<sup>66,284</sup> She died in Sparta, NC.<sup>241,495</sup> They were buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>48,241</sup>

On 6/23/1938, “Mrs. J. F. Blackburn, et al” had charges brought to court by Wilkes Co. However, all matters had been settled, so the case was dropped (Vol 30, p369).<sup>373</sup> It’s important to remember there was another Mrs. J. F. Blackburn who also lived in the area, and this may be her.

[b<sup>48,113</sup>, d<sup>48</sup>]

3. *Marshall* worked in the lumber business and lived in the Millers Creek area of Wilkes Co.<sup>64,243</sup> He married **Mamie Lyon** on 8/16/1908 in Wilkes Co.<sup>284</sup> In 1910 he worked in a sawmill.<sup>212</sup> He was buried at Gap Creek Bap Ch in Ashe Co.<sup>64,243</sup>

[(1910 Wi, Traphill #179, p10B, #196)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Traphill #186, p5A, #86)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Wi, Mulberry Dist 1, p8B, #157)<sup>212</sup>]  
[b<sup>64,113,243</sup>, d<sup>64,243</sup>] *Ref 164, p85; Ref 243, 8/4/1955, p5.*

4. *Mollie* married **Lloyd Timothy Shepherd** on 3/6/1904.<sup>164,241,284</sup> They were buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>241,243</sup>

[(1910 Wi, Edwards #165, p14B, #263/264)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Edwards #170, p2B, #33)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Wi, Edwards #6, p2A, #11)<sup>212</sup>]  
[b<sup>113,241</sup>, d<sup>241,243</sup>] *Ref 164, p85; Ref 243, 9/1/1947, p1.*

5. *Kiziah* (or Kizzie) married **Isaac Coy Pruitt** on 12/17/1905 in Wilkes Co at “Jane Harris’s” residence.<sup>3,24,271,284,417</sup> The 4/26/1984 issue of the *Journal Patriot* has an article and picture in honor of her 96<sup>th</sup> birthday.<sup>24</sup> They are buried at Rachel Bap Ch.<sup>48,241,417</sup>

[(1910 Wi, Edwards, #262/263)<sup>271</sup>; (1920 Wi, Edwards #170, p2A, #27)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Wi, Edw #6, p2B, #23/23)<sup>113</sup>]  
[b<sup>3,48,113,241,271</sup>, d<sup>3,48,241,271</sup>] *Ref 3, p96; Ref 271, p63.*

6. *Jim* married **Myrtle F. Snow** on 9/27/1914 in Wilkes Co.<sup>24,66,241,285</sup> He applied for their marriage license on his 21<sup>st</sup> birthday.<sup>66</sup> They were buried at Union Bap Ch.<sup>241</sup>

[(1930 Wi, Traphill, p9A, #131/131)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>113,241</sup>, d<sup>241</sup>]

7. *John* first married **Levia McCann** on 1/4/1914 in Austin, Wilkes Co.<sup>285,529</sup> The 1930 census shows that he married his second wife **Vavia Octavia Bauguess** about 1922.<sup>212,461,478</sup> He was living in Siler City in 1955 when his brother died.<sup>243</sup> He died in Siler City, Chatham Co, NC.<sup>64</sup>

[(1920 Wi, Traphill #185, p4B, #75)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Wi, Traphill #24, p4A, #63)<sup>212</sup>; (1940 Chatham, Hickory Mtn, ED 19-17, p2A, #20)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113,65</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

8. *Mark* married **Mazie Wilmoth** (both of Benham) on 5/20/1917 in Wilkes Co.<sup>66,241,285</sup> The marriage license gives his age as 22, which would mean he was born in 1894 or 1895.<sup>66</sup> They were buried at Knobbs Bap Ch.<sup>241</sup> [(1920 Wi, Traphill #185, p2B, #31)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Wi, Traphill, p7A, #99/99)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>113,241</sup>, d<sup>241</sup>]

The following memories were recorded by **Wesley** and **Nancy**'s granddaughter **Jane Harris** Roe and show that life was difficult for this family after **Wesley** died.<sup>467</sup>

*Our grandfather Wesley, as grandmother Harris fondly called him, and she talked about often, died when the children were small.*

*I can remember her telling of the many hardships she and the children experienced while they were growing up. How that they would pick cotton and each night everyone would have to pick out enough cotton seeds to fill his or her shoe before going to bed.*

*Then grandmother would card the cotton on a carding board, then take it to the spinning wheel and make thread to use on the big loom where she would make cloth to be made into their clothes to wear.*

*They also had fields of corn and a vegetable garden, a cow to give milk, and hogs for meat. She also had a big oxen that she used to pull the plow and work the fields. And she was also a midwife and helped to deliver quite a few babies as there wasn't many doctors in that day and time.*

*She is buried in Charity United Methodist Church Cemetery near Austin, NC. Our grandfather Harris (Wesley) is buried in the Roundhill Baptist Church Cemetery near Traphill, NC.*

C-5-2 John W. Harris (6). **John Wesley Harris, Sr.** was the son of **John W. Harris** and his wife **Sarah Mira Greenwell** (C-21-1).<sup>64</sup> They had the following children.<sup>113,279,385</sup>

1. James Henry Harris	12/15/1849	-	3/18/1939
2. Alfred Martin Harris	8/ /1852	-	5/ 1/1920
3. Tabitha Harris	6/ /1853	-	10/10/1927
4. Martha Matilda Harris	4/ /1855	-	
5. *John Wesley Harris	7/ /1857	-	1902

**Tabitha**'s death certificate lists her father as "Jim Harris" and her mother as "\_\_\_\_ Greenell".<sup>64</sup> **Alfred**'s death certificate lists his father as "John Wesley Harris" and his mother as "Sarah Greewell".<sup>64</sup> **James**' death certificate lists his father as "John Harris" and his mother as "Sallie Greenwell".<sup>64</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family in house #1436: **John Harris** (23, farmer), **Sally** (21), and **James H.** (10 months).<sup>279</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Wilkesboro Township, #957: **Sarah L.** Harris (31, farmer), **James** (10, school), **Alfred** (8, school), **Tabitha** (7, school), **Martha** (5),

and **John** (2). **Sarah** L. could not read or write. She had no real estate, and her personal estate was worth \$30.<sup>113,280</sup>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Edwards Township, Elkin PO, #6: **Sarah** Harris (40, keeping house), **Alfred** (18), **Tabitha** (16), and **Almeda** (4). None of them could write, and only **Sarah** could read. No property value was recorded.<sup>242</sup> **Martha** and **John** were living with their grandparents. **Almeda** was **Sarah**'s daughter.

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Edwards #204, p9, #91/92: **Mira Harris** (53, keeping house) and **Almeda** (14, daughter). **Mira** was listed as "widowed or divorced".<sup>212</sup>

The 1900 Wilkes Co census lists **Sarah** with her second husband. This family is in Edwards Twp #145, p11B, #209/210: **John Hughes** (86, born May 1814), **Sarah M.** (71, born Apr 1829, wife), and **Martha E.** (49, born Jun 1850, dau). **John** and **Sarah** had been married four years.<sup>212</sup>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Edwards Twp, p12B, #231/235: **William W. Morrison** (60, farmer), **Tabitha** (54, wife, 5 ch, 5 liv), **William T.** (27, son), **Minnie M.** (17, dau), and **Sarah M.** Hughes (81, widow, mother in law, 6 ch, 4 liv). **William** and **Tabitha** had been married 37 years.<sup>212</sup>

1. *James Henry* married **Mary L. Byrd** about 1870 according to census records.<sup>212</sup> In 1930 he was a widower living with his son's family.<sup>212</sup> "J. H. Harris" was born on "Dec 15" and died at the age of 90y, 3m, 3d according to his death certificate (Wi Bk 25, p38).<sup>64</sup> He was buried at White Plains Ch.<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards, p5, #93/94)<sup>212,281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards #146, p5A, #56)<sup>212</sup>; (1910 Wi, Edwards #165, p8A, #132)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Edwards #170, p10A, #166)<sup>212</sup>; (1930 Wi, Edwards #6, p10B, #172)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>64,279,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

2. *Alfred* married **Sarah Ann Byrd**<sup>65</sup> about 1870.<sup>281,477</sup> He was buried at Rachel Bap Ch according to his death certificate (Wi Bk 6, p327).<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards, p5, #92/93)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards2, p56B, #89)<sup>282</sup>; (1910 Wi, Edwards #165, p10A, #173/174)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Edwards #170, p5B, #83)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

3. *Tabitha* married **William Wesley Morrison** about 1872.<sup>3,66,212,281,282</sup> In the 1920 census, they were renting a house on Martin Rd.<sup>212</sup> She died in Roaring River and was buried at Macedonia Bap Ch according to her death certificate (Wi Bk 13, p61).<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards, p13, #244/255)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards1, p36B, #38)<sup>282</sup>; (1910 Wi, Edwards, p12B, #231/235)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Edwards #169, p1A, #8/8)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113,385</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

4. *Martha* married **John Calloway Billings** on 10/26/1878 in Wilkes Co.<sup>3,283</sup> She must have died before he remarried on 2/12/1908.<sup>3</sup> He is listed in the 1910 census with his second wife, being married for two years.<sup>212</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards, p3, #48)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards2, p56A, #82)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>113,280,282,283</sup>] *Ref 3, p542.*

5. *John Wesley* married **Nancy Jane Spicer** in 1876.<sup>66</sup> Evidently, they applied for a marriage license twice: first on 10/3/1876, and again on 11/3/1876. Both say they were married on 11/5/1876. The first says they were married “in public road.” The second says they were married “near Rachel”. They both give his age as 19, and hers as 21.<sup>66,283</sup> He died between June 1900 and 3/20/1903 when he is listed as “dead” on his daughter’s marriage license.<sup>66</sup> He is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch.<sup>467</sup> [b<sup>113,282</sup>]

C-5-3 James N. Harris (7). **John W. Harris** was the son of **James N. Harris** and **Nancy Martin** (C-23-1). They had the following children.<sup>279</sup>

1.	*John W. Harris	1827	–	1858
2.	Lucinda Harris	1828	–	
3.	James Franklin Harris	2/	/1833	–
4.	Oren Harris	1835	–	
5.	Elisha Thomas Harris	4/11/1838	–	8/12/1920
6.	Wyatt W. Harris	4/ 3/1840	–	5/ 8/1920
7.	Martha A. Harris	1842	–	
8.	William Harris	1844	–	
9.	Elijah J. Harris	1847	–	
10.	Joseph H. Harris	1849	–	

The 1830 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **James Harris** (Yadkin, p335) with one male (under 5), one male (20-30), one female (under 5), and one female (20-30). Also, listed three houses away is the family of **Orren Harris** who appears to be (50-60).<sup>277</sup> Perhaps **Orren** is the father of **James N. Harris**.

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **James N. Harris** in Capt. Mastin’s District, Hunt’s Store with three males (under 5), one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (30-40), one female (10-15), and one female (30-40).<sup>278</sup>

The 1840 school census for District 2 shows **James Harris** with four children attending school: **John, James, Orrin, and Lucy**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family in house #1435: **James Harris** (46, farmer, born Franklin Co, NC), **Nancy** (43, born Halifax Co, NC), **Lucinda** (22), **James** (17), **Arena** (15, female), **Elisah** (12), **Wyett** (10), **Martha** (8), **William** (6), **Elza** (3, male), and **Joseph** (10 months).<sup>279</sup>

The 10/9/1851 school census includes the children of **James Haris** eligible for school: **James Haris, Oren, E., Wiat, Wm., and Martha**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census includes this family in Wilkesboro Township, house #956: **James N. Harris** (57, farmer), **Nancy** (52), **Lucinda** (31), **Ornen** (24, male), **Wyatt** (20), **Martha** (17, school), **William** (15, school), **Elijah** (13, school), and **Joseph** (10, school).

**Nancy** and **Wyatt** could not read or write. They had no real estate, but their personal estate was worth \$650.<sup>113</sup>

The 1870 Wilkes Co census includes this family in Mulberry Township, house #66: **James N. Harris** (67, farmer), **Nancy** (62), **Lucinda** (41), **Martha** (27), **Elijah** (23), **Rebecca** (26), **John W.** (12), and **Martha M.** (14). **Nancy** could not read or write. No property value was recorded.<sup>242</sup> **John W.** and **Martha M.** are their grandchildren. **Rebecca**'s identity is not known.

The 1880 Wilkes Co census includes this family in Brushy Mountain Township, p147, house #10/10: **James N. Harris** (77, farmer), **Nancy J.** (72, wife), **Lucinda** (51, dau, single), and **Martha A.** (37, dau, single, with neuralgia).<sup>281</sup>

1. *John*, or "John W. Haris" married **Sarah Mira Greenwell**, or "Salley M. Greenwell" according to a marriage bond dated on 1/16/1849 in Wilkes Co.<sup>49,385</sup> Apparently he died before the 1860 census.<sup>280</sup> [b<sup>279</sup>]

2. *Lucinda* had not married by 1880.<sup>281</sup> [b<sup>279</sup>]

3. *James* married **Nellie Mastin** about 1855.<sup>280,281,282,286</sup> He died before 1910 when his wife is a widow living with her daughter's family.<sup>212</sup> [(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #954)<sup>280</sup>; (1880 Wi, Edwards, p12, #221/233)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards1, p49A, #288)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>279,280,282</sup>]

4. *Oren* is perhaps mistakenly recorded as a female in the 1850 census. (Arena (f) in 1850); (Ornen in 1860); (Oren J. in 1880). He had been married to **Mary J.** for 34 years in 1900.<sup>282</sup> [(1880 Wi, New Castle, p172, #11/11)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards2, p58A, #113)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

5. *Elisha* married **Nancy Mastin** about 1860 according to the 1900 census.<sup>281,282</sup> He was running a flour and corn mill in 1900.<sup>282</sup> In 1910 he was a widower living with his grandson's family.<sup>212</sup> In 1920 he was living with his son's family.<sup>212</sup> He died in Wilkes Co and was buried at "Dellaplane" (Wi Bk 6, p14).<sup>64</sup> He was buried at Oak Forest Bap Ch, south of Roaring River. He has a Civil War headstone which says he was a Sgt in Co G, 54<sup>th</sup> NC Inf, CSA.<sup>492</sup> [(1870 Wi, Antioch, p243, #64/64)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, New Castle, p173, #16/17)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Antioch, p6B, #108)<sup>282</sup>; (1910 Wi, Antioch #160, p8A, #141)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Antioch #164, p1A, #6)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>64,279,282,492</sup>, d<sup>64,492</sup>]

6. *Wyatt* married **Matilda** about 1867.<sup>212,281,282</sup> In 1920 he was age 79, boarding with a family.<sup>212</sup> His death certificate in Antioch Township says that "**W. W. Harris**" was the widower of "Tildie Harris" and the son of "Jim **Harris**" (Wi Bk 6, p6).<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Union, p81, #88/88)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Union, p243B, #263)<sup>282</sup>; (1910 Wi, Union #180, p12A, #217)<sup>212</sup>; (1920 Wi, Antioch #164, p1B, #17)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>64,279,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

7. *Martha* had not married by 1880.<sup>281</sup> [b<sup>279</sup>]

8. *William* had moved to TN by 1874 where he likely married his first wife **Sarah E. Perry**.<sup>212</sup> She probably died in the 1890s and **William** married **Ella** about 1899. He has not been found in the 1910 census.<sup>212</sup>  
[(1880 Weakley, TN, Dresden 170, p34, #225)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Weakley, TN, Dist 20, Dist 132, p2A, #22/24)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

9. *Elijah* had moved to TN by about 1878 when he married **Sarah**.<sup>212</sup>  
(1880 Weakley, TN, Dresden 170, #226)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Weakley, TN, Dist 20, Dist 132, p2A, #23/25)<sup>212</sup>; (1910 Weakley, TN, Dist 20, Dist 158, p1A, #10)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

10. *Joseph* married **Mary Ann Hines** on 8/30/1868.<sup>49</sup> The Wilkes Co marriage bond is dated 8/19/1868.<sup>49</sup> The marriage record states that **Joseph** is the son of “James and Nancy Harris”.<sup>49</sup>  
[(1880 Wi, Reddies River, p194, #10/10)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

**James N. Harris** was born about 1803 in Franklin Co, NC, according to census information. He married **Nancy Martin** according to a Wilkes Co, NC, marriage bond dated 11/1/1824.<sup>49</sup>

The estate of James N. Harris was administered by his son Elisha T. Harris beginning on 11/20/1882. On that date he estimated the estate’s value at \$100 and listed the heirs as Lucinda Harris, Jas. F. Harris, O. J. Harris, E. T. Harris, W. M. Harris, W. C. Harris, E. A. Harris, and Joseph H. Harris.<sup>504</sup>

On 12/15/1882, a sale of his personal property totaled \$109.42. Most of the items were bought by members of his family. The return was produced in court on 3/15/1883.<sup>504</sup>

Perhaps James N. Harris is the son or nephew of Orren Harris whose estate was administered by Richard Cook in Wilkes Co in 1837. The sale of his personal property totaled \$208.45, and from that payments were made to J. C. Hunt (\$52.78), John Martin (\$1.43), H\_\_\_ Ashby (\$2.00), and Judith West (\$1.75) according to a document dated 12/19/1839. Another page shows the names Martha Harris and Mary Pardue with no explanatory information.<sup>504</sup>

## HOLLOWAY

C-6-1 John A. Holloway (7). **Mary (Polly) Holloway** (C-4-3) was the daughter of **John A. Holloway** and his second wife **Celia Jane Mahaffey**.<sup>31,164</sup> They had the following children.<sup>31,164</sup> *Ref 164, p83-6.*

1.	*Mary (Polly) Holloway		1833	-	
2.	John Emmitt Holloway	10/	/1835	-	
3.	David K. Holloway		1838	-	
4.	Henry Harrison Holloway	6/	/1842	-	
5.	Martha Holloway	7/	7/1844	-	8/26/1937
6.	James Holloway		1846	-	1864
7.	Richard Montgomery Holloway		1848	-	12/29/1917
8.	Jesse Franklin Holloway		1851	-	1910
9.	William Hampton Holloway				
10.	Nancy Ann Holloway				
11.	Celia Jane Holloway	1/	/1858	-	

**John A. Holloway** was first married to **Elizabeth Wheatley**. They had these children: **Willis W.** (1820), **John Andrew** (1821), **Matilda Elizabeth** (1821), **Daniel Ashley** (1825) and **Wheatley** (1829).<sup>164</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **John Holoway, Jr.** with one male (under 10), one male (16-26), and one female (16-26).<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Holloway, Jr.** with two males (under 5), one male (10-15), one male (20-30), one male (30-40), one female (5-10), and one female (30-40).<sup>277</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Holloway, Esqr.** in Capt. Spicer's District, Traphill, with three males (under 5), one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (40-50), one female (5-10), and one female (30-40).<sup>278</sup>

The 5/10/1841 school census for District 34 includes **John Holloway** with these children between age 5 and 21: **Daniel A.**, Whitley, **John E.**, and **Mary**.<sup>140,496</sup> *Ref 140, p96.*

The 10/25/1846 school census for District 34 includes **John Holloway** with these children age 5 to 21: **Daniel A.**, **John E.**, Davy K., **Henry H.**, Whitley, and **Mary**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1848 school census for District 34 includes children between the age of 5 and 21: Whitley Holaway, **Emmitt**, **David**, **Henry**, and **Mary**.<sup>496</sup>

The 12/14/1849 school census for District 34 includes children between ages 5 and 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of one month and eight days: **John Emmett Holloway** (18 days), **David** (11 days), **Henry** (8 days), **Mary** (21 days), and **Martha** (0 days). **Daniel A. Holloway** (5 days) is also listed, but is not among those age 5 to 21.<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists them in house #372/372 as follows: **John Holloway** (52, farmer), **Celia** (38, born Iredell Co, NC), **Mary** (17), Whitley (21, dumb), Emmet (15), **David**



(12), **Henry** (8), **Martha** (6), **James** (4), and **Richard** (1). Their real estate was valued at \$400.<sup>113,279</sup>

The 1852 school census for District 34 includes children between ages 5 and 21: **John E.** Holaway, **David C.**, **Henry H.**, **James**, and **Martha**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Wilkesboro Township, house #357: **John** Holoway Sr. (63, farmer), **Celia** (49), **David** (22), **Henry** (16), **Martha** (14), **James** (13), **Richard** (11), **Jesse F.** (9), **Celia** (2). Their personal property was valued at \$100. **David's** real estate and personal estate were each valued at \$80.<sup>280</sup>

They are listed in the 1870 Wilkes Co census, Rock Creek Township, house #166: **John** Holoway (74, farmer), **Celia J.** (55), **Richard M.** (21), **Jesse F.** (18, school), and **Celia J.** (12, school). Their real estate was valued at \$200. **John** could read and write, and **Richard** could only read.<sup>242</sup>

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Rock Creek Township, p40, in house #34/34: **Jesse F. Holloway** (27, farmer), **Jane** (21, wife), **Elizabeth** (7 months, daughter), **Richard M.** (30, brother), **John** (82, father), **Cillia** (68, mother), and **Rachel Waddle (Waddell)** (25, servant).<sup>281</sup>

1. *Polly* married **Thomas B. Blackburn**.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>113</sup>]

2. *Emmit* married **Harriet Wiles** about 1858.<sup>164,280,282</sup>  
[(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #1281)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #165)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #35/35)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p190B, #85)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>113,282</sup>]

3. *David* married **Mary King**.<sup>164</sup>  
[(1880 Wi, Union, p78, #26/26)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>113</sup>]

4. *Henry* married **Eliza Jane Richardson** on 7/30/1865.<sup>31,164</sup> The 1880 census says he was afflicted with rheumatism.<sup>281</sup> The 1900 Wilkes Co census says that **Henry** and “Elcy J.” had been married 18 years.<sup>113,282</sup>  
[(1870 Wi, Edwards, #93)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #33/33)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p190B, #76)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>113,282</sup>]

5. *Martha* married **William Byrd, Jr.** about 1865.<sup>1,164,242</sup> They are buried at Round Mountain Bap Ch.<sup>48</sup>  
[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #117)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p36, #301/304)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p191B, #100)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>48,113,281,282</sup>, d<sup>48</sup>]

6. *James* died when he was about 18.<sup>164</sup> He was buried on the left side of Hwy 268, going from Elkin to Wilkesboro, on a ridge just after crossing Rock Creek.<sup>164</sup> There was a **James** Holdaway who enlisted in Co. A, 37<sup>th</sup> NC Inf on 11/4/1863 at Camp Holmes. He was

taken prisoner at Spotsylvania Courthouse in May 1864, and sent to Point Lookout where he died on 8/25/1864.<sup>61</sup> I do not know if this is the same person. [b<sup>113</sup>, d<sup>164</sup>]

7. *Richard* married **Caroline Crouse** about 1882.<sup>1,113,164,282</sup> He died in Wilkes Co and was buried at Rock Creek (Bk 4, p255).<sup>286</sup>  
(1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #34/34)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p190A, #75)<sup>282</sup> [b<sup>113,282</sup>, d<sup>286</sup>]

8. *Jesse* married **Kizzie Jane Holloway** about 1879.<sup>1,164,281,282</sup>  
(1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #34/34)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p190B, #78)<sup>282</sup> [b<sup>113,282</sup>]

9. *William* died young.<sup>1,31,164</sup>

10. *Nancy* died young.<sup>1,31,164</sup>

11. *Jane* married **Creed Prevette** on 12/25/1876 at her father's house in Wilkes Co.<sup>164,281,282,283</sup>  
[(1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #31/31)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p190B, #80)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>113,282</sup>]

**Celia Jane Mahaffey** was born on 5/8/1811 in Iredell Co, NC, and died on 8/8/1890 in Wilkes Co.<sup>31,48</sup> She is buried in the Holloway Fam Cem with her husband.<sup>48</sup> Her mother's name was **Patsy** according to **John A. Holloway** (born 1881) who referred to her and her husband as "Old Great Grandma **Patsy** Mahaffey and her man" who are buried on the left side of Hwy 268, going from Elkin to Wilkesboro, on a ridge just after crossing Rock Creek.<sup>164</sup> *Ref 164, p86.*

Little is known about the Mahaffey family. Perhaps these records will help determine who Patsy's parents were.

The will of James Mahaffey is dated 5/14/1838. In it he mentions his wife Elizabeth. He also mentions that Thomas Mahaffey, the oldest son of his (unnamed) brother, should have \$5. Additionally, John Mahaffey, Moses Mahaffey, Aaron Mahaffey, and Patsy Mahaffey, and Sarah Reed should have \$5. The balance of his estate should be divided between Elizabeth Reed and Martha Rash. Simeon Johnson and Wesley Armstrong were executors. Witnesses were Gideon Johnson, Wesley Armstrong, and David Reed. It was proven in court in June 1838. (Wilkes WB 4, p230).<sup>79</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census, Wilkesboro, house #339 lists: Thos. Mahaffy (80, farmer) and **Martha** (86). Neither could read or write. Their real estate was valued at \$150, while their personal estate was worth \$100.<sup>113</sup> Since the names "Martha" and "Patsy" are sometimes interchangeable, it is possible that **Thomas** and Martha are the parents of **Celia Jane Mahaffey**.

The 1860 Wilkes Co census, Wilkesboro, house #530, also lists: **Thomas** Mahaffy (75, farmer) and **Martha** (76). Neither could read or write.<sup>113</sup> I tend to think that this is the same couple listed twice, but their ages are different.

They are listed in the 1870 Wilkes Co census, Rock Creek, #100: **Thomas** Mahaffy (86, farmer) and **Martha** Mahaffy (86). He could read, but neither of them could write. His property value was \$50.<sup>242</sup>

The family of **John** Mahaffy (i.e. **Mahaffey**), age 50, is listed in the 1860 Wilkes Co census, Wilkesboro, house #520.<sup>113</sup> He might be **Celia Jane**'s brother.

The will of Thomas Mahaffey was dated 7/18/1868. He left the 61 acres on which he now lives to his wife Patsey. After her death, the proceeds "shall be equally divided equally between all of my children and my wife Patsey Mahaffey children". He appointed Willam Cheek as executor. He signed with his mark. (Wilkes WB 6, p24-5).<sup>79</sup>

On 12/3/1870, William Cheek came before the court and stated that Thomas Mahaffey is dead and that he is the executor of the estate. He estimated that the estate was worth about \$80. He stated that according to the will, the individuals entitled to their portion were Celia Holloway, Mary Pardue, Wm. Mahaffey, the children of Cynthia Longbottom decd?, Thomas Mahaffey Jr, John Cambell and wife, John Stone and wife Elizabeth and other names not known at this time. (Wilkes WB 6, p24).<sup>79</sup>

C-6-2 John Holloway (8). **John A. Holloway** was the son of **John Holloway** and his first wife **Mary Ellen Rose** (C-9-1). They had the following children.<sup>8,164</sup> Ref 164, p88-89.

1. Daniel Holloway	1795 -	1894
2. *John A. Holloway	1/11/1797 -	
3. Mary Holloway	1802 -	
4. Isaac Holloway	1805 -	
5. Hampton Holloway	1810 -	
6. female Holloway		
7. Andrew Jackson Holloway	1817 -	

They lived near Stone Mountain in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>1</sup> The 1795 and 1797 Wilkes Co tax lists for Hammon's District includes **John Holloway** with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup> In 1799 he is listed with one poll and 120 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The family of **John Holloway** is listed in the 1800 Wilkes Co census: two males (under 10), one male (26-45), and one female (26-45).<sup>164</sup>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Holloway** with one male (under 10), two males (10-16), one male (26-45), one female (under 10), and one female (26-45).<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Holloway** with two males (under 10), two males (10-16), one male (over 45), one female (under 10), one female (10-16), and one female (over 45).<sup>164,276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Holloway** (p343) with two males (10-15), one male (50-60), one female (5-10), and one female (50-60).<sup>164,277</sup>

**John** married his second wife **Matilda Pratt** in 1839. They had these children: **Hardin** (1840), **William** (1842), **David** (1844), **Willis** (1846), and **Sarah Holloway** (1849).<sup>1</sup> *Ref 1, p98.*

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Holloway**, Sen. in Capt. Spicer's District, Traphill, with one male (60-70) and two females (15-20).<sup>164,179,212,278</sup> Also listed (perhaps again) is the family of **John Holloway**, Sr., in the same district with one male (60-70) and one female (50-60).<sup>278</sup>

They are listed in the 1850 Wilkes Co census in house #973/973 as follows: **John Holloway** (84, farmer), **Matilda** (30), **Harden** (10), **William** (8), **David** (6), **Willis** (4), and **Sarah** (7 months). Their real estate was valued at \$300.<sup>113,279</sup>

1. *Daniel* married first **Mary (Polly) Woodruff** in 1818 and second **Sally Bauguess**. He is said to have had the most slaves of anyone in the area, at least 14.<sup>8</sup> He had one in 1820, one in 1830, and five in 1840.<sup>276,277,278</sup> When they were freed they took the last name Holloway.<sup>8</sup> He died near Stone Mountain.<sup>31</sup> [(1820 Wi)<sup>276</sup>; (1830 Wi)<sup>277</sup>; (1840 Wi, Spicer's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #972)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>1</sup>]

2. *John* first married **Elizabeth Wheatley** on 1/11/1818 in Wilkes Co<sup>31,164</sup> and had eight children. He married second **Celia Jane Mahaffey** on 4/24/1833 in Wilkes Co, with **Thomas Mahaffey** bondsman.<sup>66</sup> His headstone says he served in the 5<sup>th</sup> NC Militia, War of 1812.<sup>48</sup> He is buried in the Holloway Fam Cem.<sup>48,164</sup>

The following stories were told by his grandson **John A. Holloway** (born 1881).<sup>31</sup> **John** "was hired to replace someone in the War of 1812." They gave him a horse, saddle, bridle, saddle bags, gun, and \$100 cash. After the war, he was discharged and received a ¼ section of land in KS, but he never saw the land." He sold the land to a doctor who moved there, but **John** did not get much for it. "After he got home and rested up, he rode horseback to IN" and stayed with the **Maxwell** family. "As he came back through KY, a man passed off a fifty cent piece of counterfeit money on him." So the next night he passed it on to someone else. "After he started on, the man called to him to come take it up or he would have him arrested and put in the penitentiary at Frankfurt." **John** told the man to keep it. "But he said he hadn't gone 100 yards before he would (have) give his horse and all he had" to have taken it up. He said "he had rather been dead than for the news to reach his Dad (that) he was in the pen for passing counterfeit money. He said he didn't think more than two would come after him, and he had a flint lock pistol in his saddle bag, and he aimed to shoot one.... He didn't think any one man could take him back." He stopped and put fresh powder in the pan of his pistol, "but no one followed him, and he was real glad of it."

Once **John** and another man were supposed to go into the mountains for a bear hunt, but the man backed out, so he went alone with a small dog. That evening, he built a big fire under a spruce pine. When it began snowing, the big trees kept him dry. During the night, he kept hearing limbs cracking, and his little dog slipped closer and growled. The next morning he went over to a big chestnut tree where the noise was coming from. A bear was up in the tree eating chestnuts. **John** followed the bear until he “saw it laying in the snow like it was sleeping. He blazed down with his old flint lock rifle and killed his bear.”<sup>31</sup> *Ref 164, p88.*

3. *Mary* married **David Crouse** on 6/2/1818 in Wilkes Co.<sup>31,164</sup> They are listed twice in the 1850 census.<sup>279</sup> She appears to have died before the 1870 census.<sup>242</sup> [(1850 Wi, #453 and #1259)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #360)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #49)<sup>242</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

4. *Isaac* married **Mary (Polly) Pruitt** according to a marriage bond dated 3/17/1828 in Wilkes Co with **Daniel Brown** as bondsman.<sup>8,49,66,164</sup> He operated a grist mill.<sup>8</sup> He died in Alleghany Co, NC, and is buried in Laurel Springs.<sup>31</sup> [(1830 Wi, p346)<sup>277</sup>] [b<sup>1</sup>]

5. *Hampton* married **Mary (Polly) Sparks** on 2/1/1834 in Wilkes Co.<sup>31,66,164</sup> He died in Boone Co, IA.<sup>31,164</sup> [(1840 Wi, Spicer’s)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #971)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>1</sup>]

6. A female married **Reynold Thomas**.<sup>8,164</sup>

7. *Andrew* first married **Nancy Brown** and second **Matilda Pratt**, his step-mother, in 1852.<sup>31</sup> He died before September 1883 in Union Co, GA.<sup>219</sup> [(1860 Wi, Traphill, #723)<sup>113,280</sup>] [b<sup>1,113</sup>]

In 1799 he entered two tracts of land. The first, 250 acres on the east fork of Gudges Creek including **Emanuel Rose**’s improved tract (Land Entry #656). The second was for 50 acres along the waters of Roaring River (Land Entry #872).<sup>31,164</sup>

**John Holloway** was given a state grant for 50 acres in Wilkes Co on Roaring River on 11/25/1799 (Grant #2117, DB C-1, p253).<sup>31,164</sup> *Ref 164, p89.*

On 5/7/1805, he sold a 70 acre grant previously owned by **Emmanuel Rose** to **John Brown** for £100. (Wilkes Co DB F-1, p299).<sup>31,164</sup>

On 10/18/1811, **John Holloway** of Wilkes Co purchased 155 acres on Little Glade Creek in Ashe Co, NC, from **Stephen Chappel**. (Ashe Co DB V, p506).<sup>164</sup>

On 1/31/1814, **John Holloway** entered Grant #2957 for 100 acres on the waters of Roaring River adjacent to **William Holbrook**. It was witnessed by **Henry Baugust** and **Wm. Rousseau**. The survey was recorded on 9/14/1814. (NC File #2606).<sup>517</sup>

On 9/21/1814, **John Holloway** entered Grant #3012 for 50 acres on the waters of Roaring River. It was located near the fork of the creek above **William Holbrook's**. It was witnessed by **Lewis Sparks** and **Geo. Sparks**. The survey was recorded on 9/4/1815. (NC File #2661).<sup>517</sup>

C-6-3 Stephen Holloway (9). **John Holloway** was the son of **Stephen Holloway**. He had the following children.<sup>31</sup>

1. *John Holloway	1766 -	1851
2. James Holloway	4/ 4/1770 -	
3. Nancy Holloway	1782 -	

**Stephen Holloway** is first found in Surry Co, NC, on the tax records of 1771-72.<sup>8</sup> In 1782, he is listed with no slaves, mules, horses, or cattle on 100 acres of land.<sup>31,164</sup> The 1784 Wilkes Co Tax List includes **Stephen Holloway** with one poll and 50 acres of land.<sup>158</sup>

In the 1787 Wilkes Co census, the family of **Stephen Holloway** is listed in Capt. Johnson's District with one male (21-60), four males (under 21, over 60), and three females.<sup>31,272</sup> There are no Holloways found in the 1790 Wilkes Co census.

1. *John* first married **Mary Ellen Rose** before 1794 and second **Matilda Pratt** in 1839 in Wilkes Co.<sup>31</sup> He was a constable on 11/9/1805 and "this may have continued for a few years because he gives bond a number of times".<sup>31,164</sup> "He was a captain in the War of 1812, 5<sup>th</sup> Mil."<sup>1</sup> He died in the 1850s.<sup>1</sup>

The following story was related by his great grandson **John A. Holloway** (born 1881), as told to him by his father.<sup>31</sup> Old **John** was a great fighter and never was whipped. Once he beat up a man, and the man sent for his friend in GA to come and whip Old **John**. So one day his friend came within a few miles of where Old **John** lived. "He sent a neighbor boy to tell Old **John** to come over to a still place, (because) he wanted to see him." Old **John** told the boy to go tell the man that if he had more business with him than he did with the stranger, for the man to come see him!

"Old **John** was ditching that day, but when the boy started back, he told him to hold on," and he would go with him. "He went to the house, put on dry clothes and a new pair of keen-toed shoes he had made" and laced them up tight. Then "he greased his neck so the man could not hold to it and choke him.

"When he got to the still place and met the man, the stranger asked him to treat." Old **John** called out a glass of whiskey, and the man drank it. Then Old **John** asked him to treat, and he did. They did that until each had had two glasses. When Old **John** passed the third glass to the man, he threw it on top of the still house. Old **John** said, 'I guess you are the man sent to come whip me.' He said, 'Yes I am. Case yourself.' "That meant to pull your shirt off and tie your suspenders around your pants to hold them up." Old **John** said the first time the man hit him, it was the hardest he had ever been hit. But as soon as Old **John** could see the bulk of the man's head, "he hit the man with all he had and only knocked him to his (all-fours)". "While he was there, he kicked the man three times in his sides as hard

as he could with them keen-toed shoes. The blood busted off at both nostrils and his mouth.” In the meantime, all of the stranger’s friends had run off, and there was no one to care for him. So “Old **John** took him to his home and cared for him two months or more before he was able to ride his horse back to GA. I think the stranger’s name was **Gambill.**”<sup>31</sup> [b<sup>1</sup>]

2. *James* stated on 9/20/1854 in Ashe Co, NC, that he was born on 4/4/1770 and lived with his father **Stephen Holloway** in Wilkes Co near the head of Roaring River near the foot of the Blue Ridge. About a year after the Battle of King’s Mountain (which would be 1781), he lived with Capt. Samuel Johnson until the end of the war. He was 14 at the end of the war.<sup>164</sup>

In 1800 he is first listed in the census (age 26-45) with a female the same age and no children, suggesting that they had recently been married. Census records suggest that by 1830 they had at least three sons and a daughter. However, his wife is not listed in the 1830 census, suggesting she had died. He is next found, age 80, in the 1850 census and is living with “**Ann Waggoner**”, age 68.<sup>164</sup> [b<sup>164</sup>]

[(1800 Wi, Morgan’s)<sup>212</sup>; (1810 Ashe)<sup>212</sup>; (1820 Wi)<sup>212,276</sup>; (1830 Wi, p346)<sup>277</sup>; (1850 Ashe, #276)<sup>212</sup>] *Ref 164, p89-90.*

3. *Nancy* may have married Adam Wagoner c1792. (c1770-11/14/1835). [b<sup>164</sup>]

On 7/24/1786, it was ordered that **Stephen Holloway** be exempt from paying poll tax for 1785 and in the future. “This indicates he is over 50 years old”, and was likely born in 1735.<sup>164</sup> *Ref 164, p90.*

On 10/26/1786, **Stephen** Holiway was in a lawsuit against **George Brewer**. The Wilkes Court Minutes do not state what the suit was about, but **George Brewer** lost his land, so **Stephen** must have won. This case is also mentioned in the records of Orange Co.<sup>164</sup>

**Stephen** Holiway is mentioned in a land record involving **George Brewer** dated in 1796, so one would think he was still living then.<sup>164</sup> However, it was not unusual for land transactions to be settled long after they were initiated. (Wilkes Co DB D, p97).

It has been thought that **Stephen Holloway** may be the son of a **Robert Holloway** who left a will dated 11/9/1776 and proven in November 1778 in Orange Co, NC. However, after a careful reading of his will, this does not seem to be possible.<sup>164</sup> He listed four grown children **Elizabeth** Horner, eldest son **Samuel**, **Brigitt**, and **Mary**. He then named his current and third wife **Martha** and his eight children by her: **Prissilla**, **Sussannah**, **Ann**, **Stephen**, **Rachell**, **Ruth**, **Jane**, and **Litici**. Additionally, son **Stephen** was to inherit the 260 acre plantation where his mother was currently residing. *Ref 164, p91-9*

From various sources, daughter **Mary Holloway** Redding was born in 1745, and daughter **Brigitt** was born about 1750. Because they were children of one of **Robert**’s first two wives, they must have been older than son **Stephen**. Further, **Sussannah Holloway**, a daughter of his

third wife, was born about 1755 and married in 1778. This all suggests that **Stephen**, son of **Robert**, was born in the 1750s, and was much too young to be the **Stephen Holloway** in Wilkes Co.



## WADDELL

C-7-1 Abraham (Abe) Waddell (6). **Rachel Matilda Buchanan** (C-4-2) was the daughter of **Abraham (Abe) Waddell** and Lavina **Buchanan** (C-26-1) according to her death certificate.<sup>64</sup>

1. \*Rachel Matilda Buchanan

11/22/1858 - 4/14/1916

Abraham Waddell and Lavina Buchanan were not married. Matilda's death certificate lists her father as "Abe Waddell" who was born in Wilkes Co, and her mother as "Vine Buchanan" who was born in Virginia.<sup>64</sup> Lavina Buchanan also had a son John A. Buchanan (3/4/1861 – 6/5/1848).<sup>549</sup> He is buried in the North Wilkesboro Town Cemetery.<sup>549</sup>

Lavina and Rachel were living with the family of Levi Waddell in the 1860 and 1870 censuses. By 1860, Levi's son Abraham had married Phoebe Holbrook (perhaps on 4/29/1858). On Phoebe's death certificate dated 1/1/1922, her surviving husband is listed as "Abe Waddell".

**Lavina** appears to be in Surry Co, NC, in 1850 living with another family. This is family #145/146 in the South Division of Surry Co: **Martha Jacks** (57), **Fanny Jacks** (25), **Alexander Jacks** (6), **Ciss Jacks** (3), Vina **Buchanan** (26). All were born in NC, and their real estate was valued at \$50.<sup>212</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township in house #408/408: **Levi Waddill** (65, farmer), **Rachel** (50), **Troy T.** (13), **Viny** Buchanan (45), **Rachel** Buchanan (2). Their real estate was valued at \$50, while their personal estate was valued at \$60.<sup>113,280</sup> **Levi Waddell** and wife **Rachel Wiles** have a son **Troy T. Waddell**. **Viny Buchanan** and her daughter are living with them.

She is listed in the 1870 Wilkes Co census, Walnut Grove Township, house #87: **Livena Buchanan** (45), **Rachel M. Buchanan** (13), and **John A. Buchanan** (9). None of them could read or write, and all were born in NC.<sup>212</sup> **Rachel** is also listed with her grandparents in 1870.

The 1880 Wilkes Co census lists them in Walnut Grove Township, p51, in house #34/34: **Viny Buchanan** (67, farmer, single) and **John A. Buchanan** (18, son, single). Neither of them could read or write. It says that both of them, as well as their parents, were born in NC.<sup>113,281</sup> **John A. Buchanan** is **Matilda's** half brother.

Perhaps **Rachel Matilda Buchanan** is listed as **Rachel Waddle** (age 25), a servant in the household of **Jesse F. Holloway** (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p40, #34/34).<sup>281</sup> Since her father was a Waddell, she could have been listed by that name.

The 1900 Wilkes Co census includes this family in the town of North Wilkesboro, p159A, house #135: **John A. Buchanan** (39, day laborer, born Mar 1861), **Fannie B.** (31, wife, born Aug 1868), **Dovie E.** (daughter), **Harrison** (10, son, born Oct 1889), **Elbert G.** (8, son, born Oct 1891), **Maud** (3, dau, born Feb 1897), **Claud** (3, son, born Feb 1897), and **Vinnie** (70, mother,

single, born May 1830). Vinnie was single and had two children, both still living.<sup>282</sup> **John's** wife was probably **Fannie B. Pardue**.<sup>282</sup>

The 1910 Wilkes Co census lists them in North Wilkesboro, on "D" Street, house #141/132: **John A.** Buchannan (49, leather hanger in tan yard), **Fannie B.** (42, wife), **Benjamin H.** (20, son, carver?), **Everett G.** (18, son, piece worker at railroad), **Maude** (13, dau), **Claude** (13, son), **Vina** (85, mother, "widow" is marked out), and **Vina Haynes** (53, servant, widow, cook). **John** and **Fannie** had been married 22 years and had five children, all living.<sup>113</sup>

1. *Matilda* married **Thomas Newton Blackburn** on 2/19/1881 in Wilkes Co.<sup>66,283</sup> She died of pneumonia in Wilkes Co (Bk 2, p61).<sup>64</sup> They are buried at New Light Bap Ch.<sup>48,64</sup> In the 1990s, two of her great-grandchildren guessed that maybe she was part Indian<sup>24</sup> or that she came from England with her mother.<sup>58</sup> There is no indication that either is true.  
[b<sup>48,64,280,286</sup>, d<sup>48,64,286</sup>]

C-7-2 Levi Abraham Waddell (7). **Abraham (Abe) Waddell** was the son of **Levi Waddell** and **Rachel Wiles** (C-16-1). They had the following children.<sup>13,149</sup> *Ref 13, p464.*

1.	Jefferson Waddell	
2.	*Abraham (Abe) Waddell	7/26/1831 - 4/ 1/1922
3.	Wesley Waddell	
4.	John Waddell	1840 -
5.	Troy T. Waddell	1845 -
6.	Tobias Waddell	1848 -

**Rachel Wiles** had a daughter **Nancy Wiles** before she married **Levi Waddell**.<sup>149</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **Levi Waddell** in Capt. Spicer's District, Traphill, with two males (under 5), one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (40-50), one female (10-15), and one female (30-40).<sup>212,278</sup>

The 1842 Wilkes Co school census for District 62 lists **Levi Waddill** as being responsible for the following children attending school: **Jefferson Waddill**, **Abraham Waddill**, **Wesley Waddill**, and **Nancy Wiles**.<sup>3</sup> *Ref 3, p15.*

The 8/17/1848 school census for District 63 includes **Levi Waddell** with three children in school: **Jefferson Waddell**, **Abraham**, and **John**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1849 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the four month term: **Abraham Waddle** (49 days), **Jefferson** (20 days), and **John** (1 day).<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family in house #826: **Levy Waddill** (54, farmer), **Rachael** (30), **Abraham** (18), **John** (10), **Troy** (5), and **Tobias** (2).<sup>279</sup>

The 9/14/1850 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the one month term: **Abraham** Waddle (15 days) and **John** (4 days).<sup>496</sup>

Another 1850 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the one month term: **Abraham** Waddle (8 days) and **John** (0 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 12/8/1851 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the one and a quarter month term: **Abraham** Waddel (20 days), **John** (0 days), and **Troy** (0 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 1/27/1853 school census for District 63 includes the children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they were taught during the three month term: **Abraham** Waddel (16 days), **John** (8 days), and **Troy** (18 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists them in Traphill Township in house #408/408: **Levi** Waddill (65, farmer), **Rachel** (50), **Troy T.** (13), **Viny** Buckhanan (45), **Rachel** Buckhanan (2). Their real estate was valued at \$50, while their personal estate was valued at \$60.<sup>113,280</sup> **Levi Waddell** and wife **Rachel Wiles** have a son **Troy T. Waddell**. **Viny Buchanan** and her daughter are living with them.

The 1870 Wilkes Co census lists them in Rock Creek Township, house #110: **Levi Waddell** (70, farmer), **Rachel** (62), and **Rachel M.** (12). While **Rachel M.** is listed as a Waddell, she obviously is the daughter of **Viny Buchanan**. Her grandparents could not read or write. Their personal property was worth \$100.<sup>242</sup>

1. *Jefferson* married **Rube Richardson** in 1850 in Ashe Co, NC.<sup>239</sup>

2. *Abraham* married **Phoebe Holbrook** about 1858.<sup>113,282</sup>  
[(1860 Wi, Traphill, #178)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Walnut Grove, #50)<sup>113,242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p50, #6/6)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Walnut Grove, p250A, #92); (1910 Wi, Walnut Grove, #196)<sup>113</sup>] [b<sup>113,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

3. *Wesley* may have died before the 1850 census.<sup>279</sup>

4. *John* was living with **Peggy** in the 1860 census along with two young children.<sup>113</sup>  
[(1860 Wi, Traphill, #409)<sup>113,220</sup>] [b<sup>149</sup>]

5. *Troy* married **Mary Ann Brown**.<sup>149</sup> This is supported by the 1870 census where he is living with **Mary A.** (age 21).<sup>242</sup> However, his own age was given as 32, making him born in 1838.<sup>242</sup> From another source, he (age 28) married **Mary J. Walker** (age 29) on 2/14/1875 in Wilkes Co.<sup>239,283</sup> Or, perhaps he married **Fanny C. Fugate** on 7/3/1896 in Ashe Co, NC.<sup>239</sup>  
[(1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #109)<sup>242</sup>] [b<sup>113,279</sup>]

6. *Tobias* must have died before 1860.<sup>280</sup> [b<sup>279</sup>]

The family of **Levi Waddell** is continued through his father **Noel Waddell** in section A-11-1.

## COFFEY

C-8-1 Edward Coffey, Sr. (10). **Elizabeth Coffey** (C-3-2) was the daughter of **Edward Coffey, Sr.** and **Ann Powell** (C-14-1).<sup>87</sup> They had the following children.<sup>87,208</sup>

1. Martha Coffey	1690 -	1772
2. Edward Coffey, Jr.	1700 -	
3. John Coffey	1700 -	2 / 1775
4. *Elizabeth Coffey	1708 -	1778
5. Ann Coffey		

They lived in Essex Co, VA.<sup>13,87,208</sup>

1. *Martha* married **Joshua Stapp** in 1723.<sup>87,208</sup> [b<sup>208</sup>, d<sup>208</sup>]

2. *Edward, Jr.* married **Grace Cleveland**.<sup>87,208</sup> [b<sup>87,208</sup>]

3. *John* married **Jane Graves**.<sup>87</sup> His will was probated on 3/31/1775 in Albemarle Co, VA.<sup>13,208</sup> [b<sup>87,208</sup>, d<sup>87,208</sup>] *Ref 13: p158.*

4. *Elizabeth* married **John Cleveland, Sr.** and died on Blue Run, VA.<sup>13,87,208</sup> [b<sup>87</sup>, d<sup>13,87</sup>]

5. *Ann* married a **Shenault**.<sup>87,208</sup>

**Ann Powell** died in 1726.<sup>13</sup> *Ref 13: p158.*

C-8-2 John Coffey (11). **Edward Coffey, Sr.** was the son of **John Coffey** and **Mary Jolliff**.<sup>208</sup>

1. Edward Coffey, Sr.	1670 -	2/14/1714
-----------------------	--------	-----------

They probably lived in Elizabeth City, Essex Co, VA, where **Edward** was born.<sup>208</sup>

1. *Edward, Sr.* married **Ann Powell** in Essex Co, VA. He died in Essex, VA.

**John Coffey** may have been born about 1620 in Ireland.<sup>208</sup> He died and was buried in Lancaster, VA. **Mary Jolliff** was probably born about 1620 in VA.<sup>208</sup>

## ROSE

C-9-1 Emanuel Rose (9). **Mary Ellen Rose** (C-6-2), **Keziah Rose** (A-4-2), and **Elizabeth Rose** (C-18-1) were daughters of **Emanuel Rose** and **Mary Hampton**.<sup>8,147,164</sup> They had the following children.<sup>164</sup>

- |    |                  |      |             |
|----|------------------|------|-------------|
| 1. | *Mary Ellen Rose |      |             |
| 2. | *Keziah Rose     | 1775 | -           |
| 3. | Sarah Rose       | 1783 | - 3/14/1855 |
| 4. | *Elizabeth Rose  | 1786 | - 1865      |
| 5. | Susanna Rose     |      |             |

They lived on the north side of Stone Mountain in NC.<sup>8</sup> The 1782 Tax List for Wilkes Co, NC, lists **Emanuel Rose** in John Morgan's District with 170 acres of land, 1 negro, 4 mules and horses, and 6 cattle.<sup>158</sup>

The 1784 Wilkes Co tax list includes **Emanuel Rose** with one poll and 424 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> However, the same list for both 1785 and 1786 includes **Emanuel Rose** who had two polls and only 75 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1786 he was in Capt. Johnson's District, again with two polls and 75 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co tax list includes **Emanuel Rose** in Capt. Judd's Dist. with two polls and 135 acres.<sup>158</sup> The 1787 census lists **Emmanuel Rose** in Johnson's Dist. with one male (age 21-60), one male (under 21, over 60), four females, and one black (21-50).<sup>164,272</sup>

The 1788 list is identical to that of 1787 except that he was back in Capt. S. Johnson's Dist.<sup>158</sup> In 1789, in the same district, **Emanuel Rose** has 2 polls and 195 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The family of **Emanuel Ross** is listed in the 1790 Wilkes Co census in the Sixth Company with one male (over 16), five females, and one slave.<sup>133,273</sup>

The 1792 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes **Amanuel Rose** with one poll and 335 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1793, 1794, and 1795, in the same district, **Emanuel Rose** is listed with one poll and 335 acres.<sup>158</sup> The 1796 list for the same district includes **Mary Rose** with one poll and 250 acres, indicating that **Emanuel** had died before the year's taxes were taken.<sup>158</sup> However, the 1797 list for the same district includes **Emanuel Rose** with one poll and 335 acres.<sup>158</sup>

1. *Mary Ellen* married **John Holloway**.<sup>8</sup>

2. *Keziah* married **Richard Bauguess, Sr.** about 1795 in Wilkes Co.<sup>147,164</sup> She married her second husband **Timothy Murphey** on 1/16/1825 in Wilkes Co.<sup>147</sup> [b<sup>147</sup>]

3. *Sarah* first married **Joseph Ross** who died before 1810.<sup>229</sup> She later married **William Serenger** and moved to Grayson Co, VA, with two children from her first marriage.<sup>164,229</sup> About 1830 they moved to Smyth Co, VA.<sup>229</sup> She died in Smyth Co of palsey at 71 years old.<sup>164</sup> [b<sup>164</sup>, d<sup>164</sup>]

4. *Elizabeth* married **John Sparks**.<sup>164</sup> She joined Old Roaring River Bap Ch in January 1829.<sup>224</sup> In November 1849, she was dismissed to help form a new church at Woodruff, in what is now Alleghany Co.<sup>224</sup> [b<sup>113</sup>, d<sup>224</sup>]

5. *Susanna*

**Emanuel Rose** may have had a previous marriage. The 1787 census includes two males in the household: one over 60, and one under 60. Perhaps the younger is a son from the previous marriage. By his second marriage, he had the five younger daughters who were mentioned in his will. There are several other Roses in Wilkes during this time who could be sons of **Emanuel**.<sup>164</sup>

On 6/29/1778, **Emanuel Rose** entered 100 acres on Roaring River, including the improvement where he now lives. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book 1778-1781, entry #223).<sup>164,168</sup>

On 9/5/1778, **Emanuel Rose** entered 450 acres on the middle fork of Roaring River, including his improvements. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book 1778-1781, entry #313).<sup>164,168</sup>

On 9/24/1779, **Emanuel Rose** was granted 70 acres on Roaring River by the State of NC at a cost of 50 shillings per 100 acres. (Wilkes Co DB A1, p123).<sup>67</sup>

On 3/9/1780, land entry grant #1687 was to **Emanuel Rose** for 200 acres at the top of the Blue Ridge on the dividing waters of New River and Roaring River near a spring. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 3/25/1780, **Emanuel Rose** was granted 440 acres on the middle fork of Roaring River, near **Larkin Cleveland**, by the State of NC at a cost of 50 shillings per 100 acres. (Wilkes Co DB A1, p515).<sup>67</sup>

On 9/30/1788, **Emanuel Rose** gave the highest bid of £5 for the land of **George Brewer** who was convicted of a crime by the State of NC. **Emanuel** bought the land from the sheriff, **William Nall**. (Wilkes Co DB B1, p1).<sup>67</sup>

On 2/8/1789, **Emanuel Rose** sold 290 acres on both sides of the middle fork of Roaring River to **Edmond Booz**. for £266. (Wilkes Co DB B1, p234).<sup>67</sup>

On 2/10/1789, **Emanuel Rose** sold 150 acres on both sides of the middle fork of Roaring River to **James Webb** for £50. (Wilkes Co DB Z, p376).<sup>67</sup>

The will of **Emanuel Rose** was written on 8/28/1794. He left his estate to his wife Mary during her widowhood. Upon her death or marriage, the estate was to be “equally divided between my five beloved children” Kesia Rose, Mary Holloway, Sary Rose, Elizbaeth Rose, and Susanna Rose. “Each one of them that is single at this time is to have as much as Mary who is married, to wit: one good horse and saddle, one good bed and furniture, one sow and pigs, one ewe and lamb.” (Wilkes WB 1, p482).<sup>79,164</sup> Ref 192: p221.

On 5/3/1796, Mary Rose and Spencer Adams, administrators of the estate of Emanuel Rose, deceased, were directed to take an inventory of his estate. (Wilkes Will Bk 1, p478).<sup>79</sup>

On 2/6/1799, **Mary** Rose, now **Mary** Hall, relinquished the right to administer the estate of **Emanuel Rose**. **Spencer Adams** was appointed the administrator. (Wilkes Co P&QS Minutes).<sup>164</sup>

In April 1799, an inventory of Emanuel Rose's estate was produced in court by Spencer Adams. His estate consisted only of one horse, one cow, 7 hogs, one bed and furniture, some puter(?), one lumb, one pot, and some other lumber too tedious to mention. (Wilkes Will Bk 1, p513).<sup>79</sup>

In July 1799, an account of **Emanuel Rose's** estate was made by **Spencer Adams** listing the items he owned and their value. It consisted of one horse, one cow and calf, hoggs, one loom, pewter, one pot, one book, one jugg, one flesh fork, one saddle, one hackle, one piggin, one churn, one wheel, hogsheads, one grind stone, one ax, one mattock, one plow, one watch, and one bed. The total value was about £28. (Wilkes Will Bk 1, p521).<sup>79</sup>

Emanuel's wife **Mary Hampton** had remarried to **John Hall** in the late 1790s.<sup>8,164</sup> However, **John Hall** is not included in the 1800 Wilkes Co census.<sup>274</sup> The following Wilkes Co land records refer to **Emanuel Rose**. *Ref 164: p155-7.*

The 1784 Wilkes Co Tax List includes two other Roses. The first is **John Rose**, Senr. with one poll and 400 acres of land. The other is simply **John Rose** with one poll and 100 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> Other Roses listed in Wilkes Co records between 1782 and 1805 include **Benjamin, John, John Jr., Joseph, Samuel, and Sterling Rose**.<sup>164</sup> In the 1787 Wilkes Co census, there are four Roses listed: **Benjamin**, Emmanuel, **John**, and **John Sr.**<sup>272</sup> I do not know how any of them are related.

The 1840 Wilkes Co census lists two elderly members of the Rose family living in the Traphill area: **Samuel Rose** (born 1760s) and **Francis Rose** (born 1750s).<sup>179</sup>

On 2/4/1824, an affidavit was taken for **James Rose**, Revolutionary War pensioner, when he stated that he was 71 years old (i.e. born 1753) and was a resident of Grayson Co, VA. He said he enlisted on 9/1/1777 in VA and served for three years. He was discharged at Little York Town, VA, but enlisted again as a substitute for another man for 18 months. He was at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse in 1781, but did not fight since he was guarding the baggage wagon due to a sore leg. He is now unable to work, and his wife is **Mary Ann** who is about 100 years old. He also has a 6 year old great-grandson named **John** living with him. He adds that during the war, he served under **Capt. John Mazzard** who was maybe a German or Hession, and that he always called him Ross instead of Rose. (Wilkes WB 4, p47).<sup>79</sup> Perhaps **James Rose** is somehow related to **Emanuel**.



The will of **Sterling Rose** was written on 7/24/1843. He mentioned his wife **Nancy** and daughter **Oliva** Mastin. The will was proven in May 1848. (Wilkes WB 4, p347).<sup>79</sup>

## CAUDILL

C-10-1 Abner Caudill (8). **Mary (Polly) Caudill** (C-4-4) was the daughter of **Abner Caudill** and **Jane Adams** (C-13-1).<sup>13,111</sup> They had ten children based on census information.<sup>13</sup> *Ref 13, p80.*

1. son Caudill	1799	-	
2. daughter Caudill	1802	-	
3. daughter Caudill	1805	-	
4. daughter Caudill	1807	-	
5. Thomas Caudill	1810	-	10/ 2/1898
6. *Mary (Polly) Caudill	1812	-	1850
7. son Caudill	1814	-	
8. Jane L. Caudill	11/ /1818	-	1907
9. son Caudill	1820	-	
10. Matilda Caudill	1825	-	

They lived in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>111</sup> The 1799 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes **Abner** Caudle with one poll and 100 acres.<sup>158</sup> He is not found in the 1800 Wilkes Co census.<sup>274</sup>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Abner** Caudle with one male (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (26-45), three females (under 10), and one female (26-45).<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Abner** Caudle with one male (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (over 45), two females (under 10), two females (10-16), one female (16-26), one female (26-45), and slaves.<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Abner Caudill** (p345) with one male (10-15), one male (15-20), one male (20-30), one male (50-60), one female (5-10), one female (10-15), and one female (40-50).<sup>277</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family: **Abner** Caudell (77, farmer), **Jane** (63, born Rowan Co, NC). Their real estate was valued at \$200.<sup>279</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census, Wilkesboro, #601, includes: **Thomas Caudill** (49, farmer), **Matilda** (39), six children, and **Jane** (73).<sup>113,280</sup> **Jane** is **Thomas'** mother **Jane Adams** Caudill.

1. A son was born between 1794 and 1800 and is not found in the household by 1820.  
[b<sup>275,276</sup>]

2. A daughter was born between 1800 and 1804 and is not found in the household by 1830.  
[b<sup>275,276</sup>]

3. A daughter was born between 1804 and 1810 and is not found in the household by 1830.  
[b<sup>275,276</sup>]

4. A daughter was born between 1804 and 1810 and is not found in the household by 1830. [b<sup>275,276</sup>]

5. *Thomas* married **Matilda Elizabeth Holloway** in 1838. They lived near Bethany Ford on Roaring River and are buried in a family cemetery.<sup>13</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #737)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #601)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Mulberry2, #1)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Edwards, p3, #52/52)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

6. *Polly* married **Eli Austin Blackburn, Sr.** on 12/7/1827 in Wilkes Co, NC. The bondsman was **Thomas Caudill**.<sup>13,66</sup> She died in Wilkes Co and is buried in the family cemetery on the east side of Roaring River, below Bethany Ford bridge.<sup>13,145</sup> This could be along what is now called Rivercliff Rd. [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>13,111</sup>]

7. A son was born between 1810 and 1815 according to census information. [b<sup>276,277</sup>]

8. *Jane* married **William McCrary** in 1846.<sup>13,113,239</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #457)<sup>117,279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #516)<sup>113,280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #73)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p48, #180/180)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Rock Creek, p192A, #110)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>13,279,280,282</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

9. A son was born about 1820 according to census information. [b<sup>276,277</sup>]

10. *Matilda* married **Enoch Johnson** in 1845.<sup>13</sup> An **Enoch Johnson** is listed with wife Martha in the 1860 and 1870 census.<sup>242,280</sup>  
[(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #552)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Rock Creek, #24)<sup>242</sup>] [b<sup>13,242</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]

C-10-2 James Caudill, Sr. (9). **Abner Caudill** was probably the son of **James Caudill, Sr.** and **Mary Yarborough**.<sup>13</sup> (However, it is possible that **Abner** is the son of **James Caudill, Jr.**) They had the following children.<sup>13,111</sup> *Ref 13, p80,148.*

1. James Caudill, Jr.	1753	-	5/30/1840
2. Matthew Caudill	1755	-	1837
3. Benjamin Caudill	1758	-	
4. David Caudill	1761	-	
5. Stephen Caudill	1763	-	7/26/1839
6. Thomas Caudill	1766	-	1847
7. Jesse Caudill	1770	-	
8. *Abner Caudill	1773	-	

They lived in Lunenburg Co, VA, until the mid 1760s, when they moved to what is now Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>111</sup> **James Caudill** first appears in the Rowan Co, NC, tax list in 1778.<sup>13</sup> He first appears on a Wilkes Co land deed in 1784 where it refers to him as “**James Caudill** of Stokes Co, NC”.<sup>266</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co census includes four Caudill families: **Stephen, James Sr, James Jr,** and **Thomas**. All are in Capt. Johnson's District including the family of **James Caudill, Sr.** with three males (under 21, over 60) and one female.<sup>272</sup>

The 1790 Wilkes Co census includes two Coddle families: Jas. and Stephn. Both are in the Sixth Company including Jas. Coddle with two males (over 16) and two females.<sup>273</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes two **James** Caudles. The one who may be **James Sr.** is listed with one male (26-45), one male (over 45), and one female (over 45).<sup>274</sup>

He is not listed in the 1810 Wilkes Co census.<sup>275</sup>

1. *James, Jr.* married **Mary Adams** on 2/9/1785 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>111</sup> They were members of Old Roaring River Bap Ch, baptized in 1787.<sup>266</sup> He died in Blackey, Perry Co (now Letcher Co), KY, and is buried at Rockhouse Creek.<sup>111,205</sup> He is listed by the DAR<sup>111</sup>. In his Revolutionary War pension application, he stated he was born in 1753 in Lunenburg Co.<sup>13,266</sup> He served two three-month tours in the 5<sup>th</sup> NC Militia.<sup>266</sup> A highway marker in KY honoring this Revolutionary War soldier is located on KY Rt. 7, near a small cemetery where an aged stone marks his resting place. [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>] The marker reads:<sup>205</sup>

*James Caudill, born in Virginia in 1753, first came to Big Cowen Creek in 1781. Because of Indians, he took his family back to North Carolina. Returning here in 1792 with his family, he built a cabin, stayed several years and went back to North Carolina. They settled here permanently in 1811. He was progenitor to a large widespread mountain family. He died in 1840.*

2. *Matthew* was born in Lunenburg Co, VA. He married **Sarah Webb**. He died in Perry, KY.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>]

3. *Benjamin* [b<sup>111</sup>]

4. *David* [b<sup>111</sup>]

5. *Stephen* was born in Lunenburg Co, VA.<sup>111</sup> He married **Frances (Franky) Adams** in 1781.<sup>111</sup> A different source says he first married **Jane Dehart** on 4/3/1784 in Wilkes Co, and second **Sarah Adams** about 1792 before moving to KY.<sup>13,329</sup> According to his Revolutionary War pension application, he served nine months in the war and was born in 1763 in Lunenburg Co.<sup>13,266</sup> He served in the 5<sup>th</sup> NC Militia in three three-month tours.<sup>266</sup> He died in Sandlick, Letcher Co, KY, and is listed by the DAR.<sup>111</sup> A **Stephen** Caudle is listed in both the 1784 and 1785 Wilkes Co tax lists with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup> [b<sup>13,111,329</sup>, d<sup>13,111,329</sup>]

6. *Thomas* was born in Wilkes Co, NC. He wife's name was **Jane**. He died in Sampson Co, KY.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>]

7. *Jesse* [b<sup>111</sup>]

8. *Abner* married **Jane Adams**.<sup>13</sup> He died in Wilkes Co.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111,452</sup>]

**Mary Yarborough** was born about 1730 in Lunenburg Co, VA. She probably died in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>111</sup>

C-10-3 Stephen Caudill (10). **James Caudill, Sr.** was the son of **Stephen Caudill** and **Mary**. They had the following children.<sup>111</sup>

- |                        |        |
|------------------------|--------|
| 1. *James Caudill, Sr. | 1720 - |
| 2. William Caudill     | 1724 - |
| 3. Sampson Caudill     | 1725 - |
| 4. Benjamin Caudill    | 1730 - |
| 5. child Caudill       | 1730 - |
| 6. Ison Caudill        | 1731 - |
| 7. David Caudill       | 1734 - |
| 8. Edward Caudill      | 1736 - |
| 9. Henryetta Caudill   | 1738 - |

**Stephen Caudill** first appeared in Surry Co, VA, on 8/5/1731 when he received a land grant for 195 acres from King George II. This area soon became Brunswick Co, and later Lunenburg Co. In 1752, he is listed on the Lunenburg Co tax list with son **James**, paying two tithes. No other Caudills were listed in the county.<sup>13</sup>

1. *James, Sr.* married **Mary Yarborough** in 1749 in VA. He died in Wilkes Co, NC, before 1810.<sup>111,275</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>]

2. *William* was born in Lunenburg Co, VA. He married **Jane Wheeler**.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>]

3. *Sampson* [b<sup>111</sup>]

4. *Benjamin* married **Abigail Pennington** in VA.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>]

5. child [b<sup>111</sup>]

6. *Ison* [b<sup>111</sup>]

7. *David* [b<sup>111</sup>]

8. *Edward* [b<sup>111</sup>]

9. *Henryetta* married **Benjamin Adams** in 1774.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>]

**Stephen Caudill** was born in the 1680s in Scotland.<sup>13,111</sup> He died in 1759 in Lunenburg Co, VA.<sup>111</sup> His wife **Mary** was born in 1698 in Scotland.<sup>111</sup> She died after 1763 in Lunenburg Co, VA.<sup>111</sup>

## EDWARDS

C-11-1 Calvin Edwards (5). **Meadie Ann Edwards** (C-1-2) was the daughter of **Calvin Edwards** and **Sarah Andrews** (C-17-1). They had the following children.<sup>52,64,113,221</sup> *Ref 221, p18.*

1. Margaret Edwards	5/ 1/1857 - 3/24/1954
2. Frances Melvina Edwards	4/14/1861 - 5/ 4/1954
3. *Meadie Ann Edwards	12/ 8/1863 - 12/12/1955
4. Cora L. Edwards	7/ /1866 - 1901
5. Rena Evelyene Edwards	4/30/1869 - 12/21/1961
6. Phebe Edwards	1870 - 1899
7. Sarah E. Edwards	1873 - 1883
8. Doctor McClellan Edwards	6/ /1877 - 10/ 4/1944

This family has not been found in the 1860 census.<sup>212</sup>

They are listed in the 1870 Alleghany Co, NC, census, Glade Creek Township, Cherry Lane PO, p13, house #94/94: **Sally** Edwards (38), Margrett (13), **Melvina** (11), Median (7), Clara (4), and Martha (1). They were all born in NC. Their real estate was valued at \$900, and their personal estate was worth \$225.<sup>212</sup> I do not know why **Calvin** is not listed with them. I assume the youngest daughter Martha refers to **Rena**.

They are listed in the 1880 Alleghany Co, NC, census, Glade Creek Township, house #77/85: **Calvin Edwards** (45, farmer), **Sarah** (45, born NC, parents born NC), **Melvina** (18), **M. Ann** (15), Carrie L. (13), **Rena** (11), **Phebe** (9), **Sarah E.** (7), and McClain (2).<sup>113</sup>

They are listed in the 1900 Alleghany Co census, Glade Creek, Dist 163, p7B, #136/139: **Sarah A.** Edwards (65, widow, born Aug 1834) and Doctor **M.** (22, single, born Jun 1877). She was a farmer and could not read or write. She had 9 children, with only 5 still living.<sup>212</sup>

1. *Margaret* married **Robert M. (Bud) Higgins** on 1/18/1879 in Alleghany Co.<sup>66,221</sup> She died in Alleghany Co and was buried in the Linville Higgins Cem (Bk 18, p57).<sup>64,221</sup> [(1880 Alleg, Glade Cr, Dist 9, p9, #80/88)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Alleg, Glade Cr, Dist 163, p10A, #181/185)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>64,221</sup>, d<sup>64,221</sup>]

2. *Melvina* married **William Franklin** in 1881.<sup>212,221</sup> She died in Alleghany Co of apoplexy, or stroke (Bk 18, p46).<sup>64</sup> They were buried at Glade Creek Ch.<sup>64,221</sup> [(1900 Alleg, Ch Ln, Dist 1, p7B, #128/130)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>64,113,221</sup>, d<sup>64,221</sup>]

3. *Meadie Ann* married **John A. Brooks** on 10/15/1885 in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> They are buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48,221</sup> She died of pneumonia.<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>48,64,152,221</sup>, d<sup>48,64,221</sup>]

4. *Cora* married **James A. Fender** about 1891, and they were in Pottawattamie Co, IA, when their son was born there a year later.<sup>212</sup> She was listed in the 1900 census, but the

1910 census shows her husband having been remarried for nine years.<sup>212</sup> She likely died about 1901.

[(1900 Pot., Carson, IA, p38A, #217/219)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113,212,221</sup>, d<sup>212</sup>]

5. *Rena* married **Jessie Frank Brooks** on 4/12/1891 in Alleghany Co in Cherry Lane.<sup>1,66,212,221</sup> On 1/11/1896 she was a witness in an Alleghany court case against **M. V. B. Norman**.<sup>370</sup> They were buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>221</sup> [(1900 Alleg, Ch Ln, Dist 1, p5B, #90/92)<sup>212</sup>] *Ref 1, p19*. [b<sup>1,64,212,221</sup>, d<sup>1,64,221</sup>]

6. *Phebe* likely married a **Brown** since her son **Mack Brown** received her portion of her father's estate.<sup>511</sup> The estate was settled in 1907, but he received his part amounting to \$64.94 on 10/17/1917.<sup>511</sup> **Mack** was born on 1/30/1897 and was living with his uncle **James W. Brown** and his wife and son in 1900, suggesting that **Phebe** had died before that time. The estate settlement lists **John W. Brown** as his guardian.<sup>511</sup> [b<sup>113</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

7. *Sarah* died in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> [b<sup>113,221</sup>, d<sup>221</sup>]

8. *Doctor* married **Bessie** about 1915, probably in WV since she was born there.<sup>212</sup> In 1930 they rented their home for \$6 per month, and had no radio.<sup>212</sup> His occupation was loading coal in the coal mines.<sup>212</sup> He died in Alderson, Monroe Co, WV.<sup>64</sup> His death certificate says that he was married at the time of his death and that he died from a heart attack.<sup>64</sup> He was working as a laborer at a sawmill.<sup>64</sup> He was buried in Alderson.<sup>64</sup> [(1930 McDowell WV, Northfork, Crumpler, p26A, #161/167)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>113,221</sup>]

The settlement of **Calvin Edwards'** estate was presented by **J. F. Brooks** "who sold the **Calvin Edwards** land in the proceeding entitled **J. A. Brooks et al. v. Robt. Higgins et al.**" on 5/11/1907. The land was purchased by **Robert Brooks** for \$508. After legal fees, each of the seven heirs was to receive \$64.94. The heirs were listed as: **Margaret Higgins**, **Melvina Franklin**, **Medy Ann Brooks**, **Frank Fender** son of **Cora Fender**, **Rena Brooks**, **Mack Brown** son of **Phebe Brown**, and **D. M. Edwards**. All received their payment in May 1907 except **D. M. Edwards** (8/29/1907), **Mack Brown** (10/17/1916), and **Frank Fender** (10/26/1916). (Alleghany Co Book of Settlements, Bk B, p499-500).<sup>511</sup>

I don't know why the estate was settled in 1907. **Calvin** had died many years earlier in 1883, and his widow **Sarah** lived until 1914. Perhaps the full estate document would provide more information.

C-11-2 Richard "Dickie" Edwards (6). **Calvin Edwards** was the son of **Richard "Dickie" Edwards** and **Edith Barton** (C-24-1). They had the following children.<sup>8</sup>

1. Isaac Edwards	1821 -	1892
2. Celia Edwards	1822 -	
3. Lindsey Edwards	1826 -	
4. John Edwards	4/24/1827 -	1865



5.	Meshack Edwards	2/17/1830 – 4/21/1906
6.	Allen "Boss Al" Edwards	2/25/1833 – 5/31/1908
7.	*Calvin Edwards	6/12/1835 – 10/11/1883
8.	Creed Edwards	12/31/1837 – 6/28/1916
9.	Emily Edwards	1840 – 8/28/1897
10.	Susan Elizabeth (Betsy) Edwards	6/23/1844 – 12/31/1926

**Richard** had a carding mill on Glade Creek in Alleghany Co, NC.<sup>8</sup> He is first listed in the 1820 Ashe Co, NC, census on p6 and p30, as **Richard Edwards** with one male (under 10), one male (16-26), and one female (16-26).<sup>212</sup>

The 1830 Ashe Co census includes the family of **Richard Edwards**, p30: two males (under 5), two males (5-10), one male (30-40), one female (5-10), and one female (20-30).<sup>212</sup>

While I believe this first listing is the correct family, there is also the family of **Richard Edwards**, Sen, p31: one male (under 5), one male (10-15), one male (20-30), one male (30-40), one female (under 5), two females (5-10), one female (10-15), and one female (30-40).<sup>212</sup>

The 1840 Ashe Co census includes the family of Rich'd **Edwards**, Sr, p29, with one male (under 5), three males (5-10), two males (10-15), one male (40-50), one female (10-15), two females (15-20), and one female (40-50).<sup>212</sup>

They are listed in the 1850 Ashe Co census, house #94/94: Rich'd **Edwards** (53, farmer, born NC), Ede (50, born VA), Meshac (20), **Allen** (16), **Calvin** (14), Cread (11), **Emily** (9), and **Elizabeth** (5). Their real estate was valued at \$500.<sup>113</sup>

They are listed in the 1870 Alleghany Co census, Cherry Lane Township, house #44/44: **Richard Edwards** (72, farmer, born NC) and **Edith** (72, born VA). Their real estate was valued at \$500, while their personal estate was valued at \$175.<sup>113</sup>

They are listed in the 1880 Alleghany Co census, Cherry Lane Township, house #18/21: **Richard Edwards** (81, farmer), Eade (80), and **Emily Holloway** (16, granddaughter).<sup>113</sup>

1. *Isaac* married **Gilley Cheek**.<sup>8,212</sup> They are buried in the Edwards/Maines Fam Cem.<sup>460</sup> [(1850 Ashe, p251, #196)<sup>460</sup>; (1860 Alleg, #680/543)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Alleg, Gap Civil, p261B)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>212,460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

2. *Celia* [b<sup>8</sup>]

3. *Lindsey* [b<sup>8</sup>]

4. *John* married **Delilah Higgins** before 1848.<sup>8,460</sup> He was murdered.<sup>460</sup> Perhaps he did not serve in the Civil War, and was killed by the Home Guard. He was buried in the Higgins Fam Cem.<sup>460</sup> [(1850 Ashe, p245, #115)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>8,460</sup>, d<sup>8,460</sup>]

5. *Meshack* married **Chloe Blevins** on 10/2/1853 in Ashe Co.<sup>8,460</sup> He was listed as a farmer in the 1870 Alleghany Co census.<sup>61</sup> They are buried at Glade Creek Ch.<sup>48</sup> [(1880 Alleg, Gap Civil, p261A)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>8,48,113</sup>, d<sup>8,48</sup>]

6. *Allen* married **Peggy Fender** on 1/14/1858 in Alleghany Co.<sup>8,460</sup> He enlisted in Co I, 61<sup>st</sup> NC Inf on 5/3/1862 in Alleghany Co.<sup>61,320,367</sup> He was present with his company from November 1862 through July 1863. He deserted on 8/17/1863. He rejoined sometime before October, but was “absent in arrest” with a bounty due from Petersburg in November 1863. He was present throughout 1864.<sup>367</sup> He is buried in the Edwards Cem.<sup>460</sup> He married his second wife **Martha Hudson** on 2/15/1893 in Alleghany Co.<sup>460</sup> On 8/10/1928 his widow **Martha** Edwards applied for and received his Civil War pension. She stated that they were married in 1879, and that he died in 1908. On 7/6/1937 she again applied stating that she was 80 years old, but that they were married on 2/15/1893.<sup>366</sup> The 1880 census show him with wife “Margarett”, age 44.<sup>212</sup> [(1860 Alleg, p47, #388/303)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Alleg, Gap Civil, p262D)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>8,61,113</sup>, d<sup>8,61,366</sup>]

7. *Calvin* married **Sarah Andrews**.<sup>8,221,460</sup> They were buried in the Mustering Ground Cem in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> Ref 221, p18. [b<sup>8,113,221</sup>, d<sup>8,221</sup>]

8. *Creed* enlisted in the Confederate Army Co I, 61<sup>st</sup> Reg, NC Inf, on 5/3/1862 in Alleghany Co and served in the siege of Petersburg.<sup>8,61,320,367</sup> He was present with his company until 8/23/1863 when he was listed as “deserted”. He rejoined from desertion on 10/29/1863. From November 1863 to April 1864 he was “absent in arrest” from Petersburg, VA, and a bounty was due on him. On 5/18/1864 he was admitted to Episcopal Church Hospital in Williamsburg, VA. He was issued clothes on 8/5/1864 and was present with company through at least December 1864.<sup>367</sup> He returned from the war and married **Elizabeth Kennedy**, of Traphill<sup>8</sup>, on 11/19/1865 in Alleghany Co.<sup>66,471</sup> The marriage is listed in the index, but the marriage return could not be found. They settled in Hooker, Alleghany Co.<sup>8</sup> On 7/1/1918, his widow successfully applied for his Civil War pension.<sup>366</sup> The *Alleghany Star-Times* mentions him on 9/12/1940: “Twenty-four years ago: **Creed Edwards** who has been indisposed for some time, is improving very slowly.”<sup>244</sup> They are buried at Glade Creek Ch.<sup>48,61</sup> He died in Alleghany Co of Bright’s disease (Bk 8, p140).<sup>64</sup> On 4/3/1941, the *Alleghany Star-Times* published a letter he wrote to his parents during the Civil War.<sup>244</sup>

*This July 31 the 1864. Dear Father and Mother. I once more blest with the opportunity of dropping you a few lines to let you know that I am yet alive and tolerable well, hoping these few lines will reach safe to your hand and find you both well and doing well. I can say to you that we had a powerful time here yesterday, the bloodiest time that anybody ever saw. The Yankees undermined our works and blowed them up. They blowed up three companies of our men and killed the most of them, and then the Yankees got possession of our works. They blowed up our works yesterday morning about the break of day, and we had them to charge out of our works. We had to charge on them three times before we got the works back. Our regiment was in the charge one time and it was a sight to see the men a falling. The*

*most that we fought was negroes, and them the largest, blackest negroes that anybody ever seen. We killed hundred of them and taken lots of them prisoners. Our men killed lots of the negroes after we taken them prisoners.*

*There was a great loss on both sides but I'm not able to tell the loss on either side. I am sorry to say to you that Lieut. **Colton Sparks** was killed dead on the field; **Meredith Cheek** got shot through the thigh; **Dock Caudill** got wounded in the thigh and head slightly. That was all that got hurt in our little squad. Me and **Allen** went through safe, and neither one got hurt and **Allen Duncan** also came out safe. **David Edwards** is sick in the hospital.*

*We are expecting another fight here shortly for the Yankees are undermining our works again in about two places, but I don't think that they are undermining in front of the works where our regiment is. So I have given you the most of the news this time. Read this letter to **John** and **Isaac** and all the boys. I would write to them but it is a bad chance here to write. Now I will close for this time, so fare you well for a while.*

**Creed Edwards**

*To **Richard Edwards** and Mother*

[(1880 Alleg, Ch Ln, p252C)<sup>460</sup>; (1910 Alleg, Ch Ln, p8B, #149/151)<sup>212</sup>]  
[b<sup>8,48,61,64,113,320</sup>, d<sup>48,61,64</sup>] Ref 244 (9/12/1940, p3), (4/3/1941, p2).

9. *Emily* married **Calvin Jones Hackler**.<sup>8,460</sup> They lived in the Elk Creek area of Grayson Co, VA.<sup>212</sup> She died in Grayson Co and was buried in Hackler Cem.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1870 Grayson VA, Elk Crk, p66, #437)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Grayson, Elk Cr #35, p326B)<sup>460</sup>]  
[b<sup>113</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

10. *Betsy* is said to have first married **Daniel Holloway** who died in the Civil War.<sup>8,460</sup> However, no one by that name, the right age, in the right location has been found.<sup>154</sup> Who was he? Should this be **Hardin Holloway** instead?<sup>154</sup> Her second husband was **Daniel Vannoy**.<sup>8,460</sup> She died in Alleghany Co and was buried at Roaring River cemetery (Bk 8, p239).<sup>64,460</sup> [b<sup>64,113,154</sup>, d<sup>64,154,460</sup>]

On 7/5/1869, **Richard** and Edy **Edwards** sold 100 acres to **Creed Edwards** for \$100. The land was near the mouth of Glade Creek near "old **Young Edwards** line". The land was sold with the stipulation that they be allowed to live out their lives there. (Alleghany DB A, p380).<sup>308</sup>

**Richard "Dickie" Edwards** was born on 10/20/1798 in Wilkes Co, NC,<sup>460</sup> and died in 1890 in Alleghany Co.<sup>8,113,154,460</sup> He and his wife were buried in a family cemetery a half mile west of Glade Creek Bap Ch.<sup>460</sup>

An article in Ref 8 claims that he was the son of **Young Edwards** (born 1781) and **Catharine Cox** (born 1792). Judging from the birthdates, this is not likely. It is more likely that **Richard** and **Young** were brothers, or possibly cousins. According to the article, "**Young Edwards** entered land all around Glade Creek Church in Hooker community and built a home down the ridge west of the old **John Duncan** homeplace. He is buried at the old Civil War 'mustering grounds' cemetery, about one-half mile west of Hooker where many of his

descendants are buried. There are no headstones except to a nephew and wife, **Calvin** and **Sarah Andrews Edwards**. **Young** is listed in the land grants of this period and is listed as head of household in the first census in 1790. It is believed he came to Alleghany from Orange County, North Carolina.”<sup>8</sup>

The article seems to contradict itself. If **Young** was born in 1781, he could not have been listed as head of household in the 1790 census. One sentence says that **Young** is the grandfather of **Creed Edwards**. Another sentence says that **Young** is the uncle of **Calvin Edwards**. However, since **Creed** and **Calvin** were brothers, was he their uncle or great uncle? Also, when the article claims to list the siblings of **Richard**, it is really listing his children who are identified in the 1850 Ashe Co census.

The family of **Young Edwards** is listed in the 1850 Ashe Co, NC, census, house #180/180: **Young Edwards** (69, farmer), **Catharine** (58), **Marga** (17), **Sarah** (21), and **Amanda** (16). **Young** and his wife were born in NC. His real estate was valued at \$400.<sup>113</sup> They are also listed in the 1860 Alleghany Co census, Glade Creek, #571/450.<sup>212</sup> His age is given as 70, while she is 67.<sup>212</sup>

According to one source, it is likely that **Richard Edwards** (1798 - 1890), **Young Edwards** (1781 - 1864), and **Allen Edwards** (1796 - 1880) were brothers, sons of **Young Edwards** (1760 - 1843) and his unknown wife.<sup>154,308</sup> The elder **Young Edwards** was the son of **John Edwards, Jr.** (1739 - 1817) who is listed in section D-18-2.<sup>8</sup>

The 1830 Ashe Co, NC, census includes the family of **Young Edwards, Sen.**, on p31: one male (70-80), one female (50-60), two male slaves (under 10), one female slave (under 10), and one female slave (24-36).<sup>212</sup>

## SPICER

C-12-1 William Spicer, Jr. (6). **Nancy Jane Spicer** (C-5-1) was the daughter of **William Spicer, Jr.** and his second wife **Permelia Hoots** (C-19-1).<sup>113,146,241</sup> They had the following children.<sup>146,259</sup>

- |                                 |                         |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. *Nancy Jane Spicer           | 4/20/1854 - 9/25/1946   |
| 2. John Chandler Spicer         | 11/ 2/1856 - 11/24/1944 |
| 3. Mary Ann Spicer              | 11/ 8/1857 - 2/14/1940  |
| 4. Stephen Horton (Bunk) Spicer | 5/ /1861 -              |
| 5. Fannie M. Spicer             | 1867 -                  |

**William Spicer, Jr.** married his first wife **Jemima Bauguess** on 2/22/1817 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>13,63,74</sup> They had the following seven children: **Harvey** (1819), **Elizabeth** (1822), **Larkin, Sr.** (1825), **Gideon** (1832), **Abigail** (1834), **William, III** (1837), and **Delphia Spicer** (1841).<sup>146,259</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Spicer, Jr.**, with one male (under 10), one male (16-26), one female (under 10), and one female (16-26).<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Spicer, Jr.**, (p344) with one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (30-40), one female (under 5), one female (5-10), and one female (20-30).<sup>277</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **William Spicer** in Capt. Johnson's District, Bugaboo with one male (under 5), two males (5-10), one male (15-20), one male (20-30), one male (40-50), one male (90-100), one female (under 5), one female (5-10), one female (10-15), one female (15-20), and one female (30-40).<sup>13,212,278</sup> As part of this census, Revolutionary War pensioners were noted with the household, including **William Spicer**, age 93.<sup>278</sup>

The 1841 school census for District 28 includes Wm. **Spicer** with two males and two females between age 5 and 21.<sup>495</sup>

The 1842 school census for an unknown district includes the children of Wm. **Spicer** age 5 to 21: **Larkin**, **Gideon**, Wm., Saly, and **Abigail**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes this family in house #349: **William Spicer** (51, farmer), Jane (49), **Gideon** (18), **Abigail** (16), **William** (13), and **Delphia** (9).<sup>279</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists this family in Traphill, house #745: **William Spicer** (59, farmer), **Permelia** (29), **Nancy J.** (5), **John C.** (4), and **Mary A.** (2). Their real and personal estate were each valued at \$100. **Permelia** could not read or write.<sup>113,280</sup>

The 1870 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists this family in Edwards Township in house #99/99: **Nancy Hoots** (63, farmer), **Jacob R. Hagans (Higgins)** (13), **Amelia Spicer** (41, laborer), **Nancy J.** (16, school), **John T.** (14, school), **Mary A.** (12, school), **Stephen H.** (9), and **Fanny M.** (3).

Their real estate was valued at \$50. None of them could write, and only Amelia could read.<sup>113,242</sup> **Nancy (Hall) Hoots** is **Permelia**'s mother.<sup>259</sup>

Apparently grandmother **Nancy Hoots** and mother **Amelia Spicer** died before 1880 because the three children who did not marry by then were each living with different families, listed as a laborer or housekeeper.<sup>281</sup>

1. *Nancy Jane* married **John Wesley Harris, Sr.** on 11/5/1876 "in public road" "near Rachel". He was 19, and she was 21.<sup>66,283</sup> She was buried at Rachel Bap Ch where she was a member.<sup>48,223</sup> [b<sup>48,113,146,223</sup>, d<sup>48,223</sup>]

2. *John* was living with the family of **John Shepherd** (age 29) in 1880.<sup>281</sup> He first married **Rosa Adelia Greer** about 1886, second **Ennis Jones** on 6/12/1895 in Ashe Co, NC, and third **Tate Shumate** on 6/11/1910 in Wilkes Co.<sup>146,259</sup> [b<sup>113,146,259</sup>, d<sup>146,259</sup>]

3. *Mary Ann* married **Jesse Jasper Billings** in 1878 or 1879.<sup>3,259,281</sup> They lived in Traphill and were buried at Billings Hill Bap Ch.<sup>3</sup> At the time of her death, she lived near Zephyr, Surry Co, NC.<sup>243</sup> [(1880 Wi, Walnut Grove, p56, #133/133)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>3,113,146,259</sup>, d<sup>3,243,259</sup>] *Ref 243, 2/19/1940, p4.*

4. *Stephen* was living with the family of **Eli Blackburn** (age 29) in 1880.<sup>281</sup> He married **Susan Gina Billings** on 12/14/1884.<sup>3,146,259,283</sup> His death certificate has not been found in Wilkes Co.<sup>64</sup> [(1880 Wi, Rock Creek, p42, #59/59)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Traphill1, p211B, #18)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>3,113,146,282</sup>]

5. *Fannie* was living with the family of **William Wesley Morrison** (age 31) in 1880.<sup>281</sup> She married **Henry Fugate** on 2/1/1891.<sup>146,259,283</sup> She married **Troy Waddell** on 7/3/1896 in Ashe Co, NC.<sup>259</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards, p13, #244/255)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>113,146,283</sup>]

On 1/28/1837, **William Spicer** sold 20 acres at the mouth of the east fork of Roaring River to **James Baugus** (i.e. **Bauguess**) for "a certain sum". It was witnessed by **James Waddle** and **Bryant Baugus**. (Wilkes DB I, p200).<sup>67</sup>

On 4/30/1844, a NC State grant of 100 acres on Bugaboo Creek was entered for **William Spicer** at a price of \$5 per 100 acres. The land was near **James Bauguefs**' (**Bauguess**) land. (Wilkes DB Q, p11).<sup>67</sup>

C-12-2 William Spicer, Sr. (7). **William Spicer, Jr.** was the son of **William Spicer, Sr.** and his second wife **Sarah Jane Watts**. They had the following children.<sup>1,13,146</sup> *Ref 13: p424.*

1. Sarah Spicer
2. \*William Spicer, Jr.

1799 –

**William Spicer, Sr.** was first married to **Jemima Haines**.<sup>1,146,577</sup> They had these four children: **Joseph** (5/7/1782), **Samuel** (1786), **Mary** (6/19/1790), and **Benjamin Spicer** (1794).<sup>1,146,577</sup>

They lived in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>146</sup> The 1784 Wilkes Co tax list includes **William Spicer** with one poll and 100 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> In 1786, the same list includes him in Capt. Johnson's Dist. again with one poll and 100 acres.<sup>158</sup> The 1787 Wilkes Co tax list for Capt. Judd's Dist. includes **William Spiser** with one poll and 100 acres.<sup>158</sup> The 1788 list includes him in Capt. Johnson's Dist. with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co census includes **William Spiser** in Capt. Johnson's District with one male (21-60), two males (under 21, over 60), and one female.<sup>272</sup> He is not found in the 1790 Wilkes Co census.<sup>274</sup>

The 1792 and 1793 Wilkes Co tax lists for Hammon's District includes **William Spicer** with one poll and 100 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1794, in the same district, he was listed with one poll and 130 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1795, in the same district, Wm. **Spicer** was listed with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup> The 1796 list for the same district includes **William Spicer** with no polls and no land.<sup>158</sup> In 1797 Wm. **Spicer** is listed in Hammon's District with one poll and no land.<sup>158</sup> In 1799 **William Spicer** is listed in the same district with one poll and 90 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes **William Spicer** with two males (under 10), two males (10-16), one male (over 45), one female (under 10), and one female (26-45).<sup>274</sup>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Spicer** with two males (10-16), one male (over 45), and one female (10-16).<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **William Spicer** with one male (over 45) and one female (over 45).<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census (p345) includes **William Spicer** (80-90) living alone.<sup>277</sup>

**William Spicer, Sr.** (age 93) was living with his son **William Spicer, Jr.** in the 1840 Wilkes Co census.<sup>13,212,278</sup>

1. *Sarah* married **William Holbrook** on 7/17/1814.<sup>1,292</sup> They moved to WA.<sup>1,146,292</sup>

2. *William, Jr.* first married **Jemima Bauguess** on 3/22/1817 in Wilkes Co.<sup>146,147</sup> He married his second wife **Permelia Hoots** on 5/19/1853.<sup>146</sup> [b<sup>1,146</sup>]

The pension file of **William Spicer** for his Revolutionary War service is #S-3962, and was given on 2/4/1833. The file is presented in its entirety in Ref 146. At 78 years old, **William Spicer, Sr.** was present before the court. He stated that he was born in Culpeper Co, VA, on 1/11/1754, but that there was no written record of it. He lived there until he entered service in May or June of 1775 or 1776 for a four month term. As a member of **Capt. William Nall's** Company, he marched against the Shawnee Indians. In that battle **Col. John Field** was killed. (Although it is not mentioned in the pension request, the famous **Thomas Buford** was killed in this battle.) Their forces defeated the Indians, and they returned to Staunton, VA, where he was discharged.

He said that he was home for two weeks before he moved to Wilkes Co, NC, where he had lived ever since. **William** said he was in Wilkes Co for nine months when he joined **Capt. Benjamin Cleveland's** Company of minutemen. They marched in August to Krider's Fort on the Catawba River. After staying there for two weeks, they marched to Burke Co and joined **Gen. Rutherford** to march against the Cherokees. At some point, **Gen. Pickens** of SC sent a request for 300 of **Rutherford's** men to fight against the Indians. **William Spicer** was one of those chosen, but **Pickens** sent another message saying that the Indians had fled, and he did not need the extra men.

**William** returned home for two or three months before he marched with **Capt. Jesse Walton** to Salisbury. He was there for three months under **Rutherford**. He then returned home for a few days before being asked to march against the Scotch and Tories near Fayetteville. After being gone for at least two months, he returned home. Soon he was again fighting against the Tories in western NC and SC, and they marched to the forks of the Yadkin River under **Capt. Cleveland**. He was gone for two weeks before being stationed at the old Surry Courthouse, and then at Hambin's Old Store. Still fighting the Tories, he spent three months over the mountain on New River. He said that **Joel Stamper** and **Joseph Pruitt** were usually with him, as was **Capt. John Holloway**. They would confirm his story of Revolutionary service.

At the end of the pension request, **William** made a correction to his story. He said that he was fighting the Indians under **Rutherford** after returning from Fayetteville. **Joseph Pruitt**, **Joel Stamper**, and **John Holloway** all supported his story.<sup>146</sup>

The following Wilkes Co, NC, land records refer to **William Spicer**.

On 6/16/1778, land entry grant #193 was to **William Spicer** for 100 acres on Roreing River, near his recently made improvements. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 2/4/1779, land entry grant #779 was to **William Spicer** for 100 acres on the east side of the Elk Spur waters of the East Fork of Roaring River at the head of a branch. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168</sup>

On 9/24/1779, he received a land grant for 100 acres in Wilkes Co on Roaring River at a price of 50 shillings for 100 acres.<sup>146</sup> The deed mentions his improvements to the land which might indicate that he had been living there for at least a few years, already. (Wilkes DB A1, p126).<sup>292</sup>

On 9/20/1780, a NC State grant of 100 acres on Roaring River was entered for **William Spicer** at a price of 50 shillings per 100 acres. The record mentions his improvements on the land.



(Wilkes DB A1, p126).<sup>67</sup> This could be the same record as the one above from a different source.

In 1780, a NC State grant of 100 acres on Roaring River was entered for **William Spicer** at a price of 50 shillings per 100 acres. (Wilkes DB F1, p454).<sup>67</sup>

On 1/23/1787, **William Spicer** was one of 13 men selected to lay out a road from Elk Spur to the North Fork of Roaring River to the Wilkes courthouse. (Wilkes Minutes, Vol 2).<sup>292</sup>

On 1/28/1788, **William Spicer** sold 100 acres on Roaring River to **Stephen Caudle** for £30. **William** signed with his mark. It was witnessed by Wm. (**William**) **Johnson**, **Thomas Caudill**, and **John Thaxton**. (Wilkes DB D, p98).<sup>67</sup>

On 2/2/1801, a NC State grant of 100 acres on Roaring River was entered for **William Spicer** at a price of 50 shillings per 100 acres. (Wilkes DB F1, p519).<sup>67</sup>

C-12-3 Joseph Spicer (8). **William Spicer, Sr.** was the son of **Joseph Spicer** and **Margaret Sullivan**.<sup>1</sup> *Ref 1: p182.*

1. \*William Spicer, Sr. 1/11/1754 -

They lived in Culpepper Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

1. *William, Sr.* was first married to **Jemima Haines** about 1780, but married his second wife **Sarah Jane Watts** on 11/16/1796 in Fauquier Co, VA.<sup>13,259</sup> He died after 1840.<sup>13</sup> He is buried at Roundhill Bap Ch in Traphill, Wilkes Co, with a Revolutionary War marker.<sup>1,13,146</sup> [b<sup>1,13</sup>] *Ref 13: p423.*

C-12-4 William Spicer (9). **Joseph Spicer** was the son of **William Spicer** and his wife **Elizabeth**.<sup>1</sup> *Ref 1, p182; Ref 13, p424..*

1. \*Joseph Spicer 1720 -

They moved from Northumberland Co, VA, to Culpepper Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

1. *Joseph* married **Margaret Sullivan** on 9/14/1741.<sup>1,13</sup> [b<sup>1</sup>]

C-12-5 Benjamin Spicer (10). **William Spicer** was the son of **Benjamin Spicer**.<sup>1</sup> *Ref 1, p182.*

1. \*William Spicer 1682 - 1751

They lived in Northumberland Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

1. *William* married **Elizabeth**.<sup>1</sup> [b<sup>1</sup>, d<sup>1</sup>]

C-12-6 William Spicer (11). **Benjamin Spicer** was the son of **William Spicer**.<sup>1</sup> *Ref 1, p182.*

1. \*Benjamin Spicer 1660 -

They lived in Northumberland Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

1. *Benjamin* [b<sup>1</sup>]

**William Spicer** was born about 1614 in England.<sup>1,13</sup> He immigrated to Northumberland Co, VA, about 1650.<sup>1,13</sup>

## ADAMS

C-13-1 Spencer Adams (9). **Jane Adams** (C-10-1) was probably the daughter of **Spencer Adams** and his wife **Nancy Ann**.<sup>13,292</sup> They had the following children.<sup>13,111</sup> *Ref 13, p79.*

1.	John A. Adams	1780	-	
2.	Benjamin Adams	1785	-	
3.	*Jane Adams	1787	-	1860
4.	Elizabeth Ann Adams	1791	-	1864
5.	William Adams	1792	-	
6.	Jesse Adams	2/12/1796	-	1875
7.	Irwin Adams	1798	-	

A large amount of information on the Adams family can be found in Ref 292. While that source lists **Jane** as a daughter of **Spencer**, I am still not completely sure. Since **Jane** stayed in Wilkes Co, it seems more likely that she might be a daughter of **Spencer's** brother **Jacob** who was the only one in the family not to move to KY about 1803. Also, she is said to have married her second husband in 1804 when she would have been only 17. More research may confirm this.

They lived in Wilkes Co, NC, where the children were born.<sup>111</sup> The 1784 Wilkes Co tax list includes **Spencer Adams** with one poll and 347 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> The 1785 Wilkes Co tax list lists **Spencer Adams** with one poll and 247 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> The same list in 1786 in Capt. Johnson's District includes **Spencer Adams** with one poll and 697 acres of land.<sup>158</sup> In 1787 he was still in Capt. Johnson's Dist. with one poll and 397 acres.<sup>158</sup> In the same district in 1788, he was taxed with one poll and 297 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Spencer Adams** in Capt. Johnson's District with one male (21-60), two males (under 21 or over 60), and two females.<sup>272</sup>

The 1790 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Spencer Adams** in the Sixth Company with one male (over age 16), three males (under 16), three females, and two slaves.<sup>133,273</sup>

The 1792 Wilkes Co tax list for Hammon's District includes **Spencer Adams** with one poll and 200 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1793, in the same district, he still had one poll, but had 300 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1795, in the same district, he was listed with two polls and 290 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1796, in the same district, he was listed with three polls and 246 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1797 he is listed in Hammon's District with two polls and 290 acres.<sup>158</sup> In 1799 he is in the same district with three polls and 406 acres.<sup>158</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co census includes **Spencer Adams** with three males (under 10), two males (10-16), two males (16-26), one male (26-45), one female (under 10), one female (16-26), one female (26-45), and four slaves.<sup>274</sup> Another **Spencer Adams** is listed only with one male (16-26) and one female (16-26).<sup>274</sup>

This family is not listed in the 1810 Wilkes Co census.<sup>275</sup> In 1803 or 1804 he and his family moved to Floyd Co, KY.<sup>13</sup>

1. *John* married **Rachel Fletcher** in 1803.<sup>13</sup> After she died, he married **Sarah Smith McElroy**.<sup>13</sup> His third wife was **Artie Carson**.<sup>13</sup> They died in Dallas Co, AL.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13,111</sup>]
2. *Benjamin* married **Elizabeth Caudill** in Wilkes Co.<sup>13</sup> They moved to AL.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13,111</sup>]
3. *Jane* is said to have first married an **Adams**, and had a son **Spencer Adams**.<sup>13</sup> After her first husband died, she married **Abner Caudill** about 1804.<sup>13</sup> She died in Wilkes Co.<sup>111</sup> [b<sup>13,111,113</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]
4. *Elizabeth Ann* married **Sampson Caudill** in 1806 in Floyd, KY.<sup>13,111</sup> She died in Stocton, Cedar Co, MO.<sup>111</sup> While Ref 111 says she died in 1864, Ref 13 says she died in 1855. [b<sup>13,111</sup>, d<sup>13,111</sup>]
5. *William* married a **Caudill**.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>111</sup>]
6. *Jesse* married **Rhoda Martin** in 1817 and moved to AL.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>, d<sup>13</sup>]
7. *Irwin* married **Levica Ellis** in 1818, and moved to MS.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>]

**Spencer Adams'** wife **Nancy Ann** was born about 1763 in VA.<sup>13,111</sup>

On 10/14/1779, land entry grant #1246 was to **Spencer Adams** for 100 acres on Osburn's Creek at the county line. (Wilkes Co Land Entry Book).<sup>168,292</sup>

On 2/14/1789, **Spencer Adams** bought 90 acres on Duggars Mountain from **Luke Adams** of Rowan Co. (Wilkes DB B1, p230).<sup>292</sup>

On 5/18/1789, **Spencer Adams** received land grant #923 which consisted of 50 acres on a branch of the north fork of Roaring River. (Wilkes DB D, p126).<sup>292</sup>

On 1/26/1795, **Spencer Adams** bought 290 acres from **Edmond Boaz** for £200. The land was situated on both sides of the middle fork of Roaring River, adjacent to the line of **Emanuel Rose**. **Benjamin Adams** was a witness. (Wilkes DB D, p230).<sup>292</sup>

On 10/15/1797, **Spencer Adams** sold 290 acres to **Joseph Woolfolk** for £200. This was the land he bought on 1/26/1795. Again, **Benjamin Adams** was a witness. (Wilkes DB D, p305).<sup>292</sup>

On 7/27/1803, **Spencer Adams** sold 50 acres to **William Gambill** for £70. The land was on the north fork of Roaring River. (Wilkes DB F1, p19).<sup>292</sup>

On 8/20/1803, **Spencer Adams** sold two tracts of land to his father **John Adams**. A 12 acre tract was on the north fork of Roaring River. The other tract was 100 acres. (Wilkes DB C1, p529-530).<sup>329</sup>

C-13-2 John Adams, Sr. (10). **Spencer Adams** was the son of **John Adams, Sr.** and his wife **Ann**. They had the following children.<sup>13,111,329</sup> *Ref 13, p80.*

1. John Adams, Jr.	1747 - 1/29/1815
2. Benjamin Adams	1749 - 1824
3. Jacob Adams	1753 - 10/ /1833
4. *Spencer Adams	1759 - 10/12/1830
5. Frances (Franky) Adams	1765 - 1790

They lived near Leesburg, in Fairfax Co, VA, until Loudon Co was formed in 1757. The 1765 Loudon Co tax list includes **John Adams** with no land and one tithe.<sup>329</sup> In 1767, he again has one tithe.<sup>329</sup>

The 1768 and 1769 Loudon Co tax lists include **John Adams** with two tithes for him and son "**John Adams, Jr.**"<sup>329</sup> A tithe was recorded for physically able men aged 21 through 58. In 1770, 1771, and 1772, he was again charged two tithes, however, the second is for son **Benjamin**.<sup>329</sup>

While he is not found on the 1773 Loudon Co tax list, in 1774 and 1775 he is charged three tithes for himself and sons **Benjamin** and **Jacob**.<sup>329</sup> About 1775, this family moved to the part of Surry Co, NC, which would soon become Wilkes Co. They lived in the Roaring River area.<sup>329</sup>

The 1777 Surry Co, NC, tax list includes **John Adams, Sr.** with his estate valued at £119, and charged a tax of 4sh, 8.5p.<sup>329</sup>

The 1784 Wilkes Co tax list includes John Adams with one poll and 346 acres. In 1785, his land had decreased to 173 acres. Beginning in 1786, **John Adams, Sr.**, was charged with 172 acres and no polls, implying that he had reached the age of 59. He is consistently found on Wilkes Co tax lists through 1799.<sup>329</sup> He is not found in the 1800 or 1805 tax lists.<sup>329</sup>

In the 1787 Wilkes Co, NC, census, there are three John Adams listed: John, John Jr, and John Sr. The family of **John Adams, Sr.** is in Capt. Johnson's District and includes one male (under 21 or over 60) and one female.<sup>272</sup>

The 1790 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists three different John Adams: Jno. **Adams** (Sixth Co), Jno. **Adams** (Third Co), and **John Adams** (Sixth Co). **John Adams**, in the Sixth Company, is listed with 1 male (over 16) and 1 female.<sup>133,273</sup>

The 1800 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists two Johns and a John Jr. One of the **John Adams** is listed with one male (over 45) and one female (over 45).<sup>274</sup>

While there are three **John Adams** listed in the 1810 Wilkes Co, NC, census, all of them appear to be under age 45.<sup>275</sup>

1. *John, Jr.* married his first wife **Nancy Caudill** in 1769 in Loudon Co, VA.<sup>111,329</sup> He is found in Loudon Co tax lists from 1770 to 1776.<sup>329</sup> After following his father and brothers to NC, he is found on the 1777 Surry Co, NC, tax list.<sup>329</sup> In tax lists and censuses, he often had between one and four slaves.<sup>329</sup> About 1789, he married his second wife **Lydia Simpson**.<sup>329</sup> About 1804, he and several other members of the family moved to KY. He died in Floyd Co, KY.<sup>111,329</sup>  
[(1787 Wi)<sup>292</sup>; (1790 Wi)<sup>229</sup>] [b<sup>111,329</sup>, d<sup>111,292</sup>]

2. *Benjamin* married **Henryetta Caudill** about 1774.<sup>111,329</sup> As early as 1775, he signed his name on legal documents, something his brothers and father did not do.<sup>329</sup> He received a lease for 100 acres on the south side of the Blue Ridge in Loudon Co on 3/8/1775.<sup>329</sup> The lease mentions his brothers **Jacob** and **Spencer**, and includes his intention on building a dwelling 20 by 15 feet.<sup>329</sup> About 1776, he enlisted as a private in the 7<sup>th</sup> Infantry Reg of the VA Continental Line (S-35169).<sup>329</sup> He is listed by the DAR, having served in the Revolutionary War in VA.<sup>111,329</sup>

In 1784, the Wilkes Co tax lists includes him with 700 acres.<sup>329</sup> His wife, “sister Henrietter”, was mentioned in the minutes of Old Roaring River Bap Ch three times between 1787 and 1797. The first was when she became a member, but the other two were in regards to a dispute between her and other members.<sup>329</sup>

About 1817 they moved to KY where other members of his family had moved.<sup>292</sup> In that year he was exempted from paying poll tax on himself in Floyd Co. With the formation of Perry Co in 1821, the tax list shows that he owned 16 slaves and 9 horses/mules.<sup>292</sup> The 1825 tax list charged him for 183 acres, 18 slaves, and 11 horses/mules.<sup>292</sup> He died in Perry Co, KY.<sup>292</sup>

[(1787 Wi)<sup>292</sup>; (1790 Wi)<sup>292</sup>] [b<sup>111,329</sup>, d<sup>292</sup>]

3. *Jacob* married a young widow **Polly Stamper** Towsin on 1/7/1777 in Salisbury, Rowan Co, NC.<sup>329</sup> His brother **Spencer** was bondsman.<sup>329</sup> His marriage may have occurred during his military service. About 1776, he had enlisted as a private in the 1<sup>st</sup> Reg MD Continental Line. He also served in the 7<sup>th</sup> Infantry Reg of the VA Continental Line from late 1781 through July 1783.<sup>329</sup>

He and his wife may have lived at least five years in Rowan Co before appearing on the 1784 Wilkes Co tax list where he lived on the south fork of Roaring River.<sup>329</sup> He was the only one of his brothers who did not move to KY about 1803.<sup>329</sup> Later in life, he may have moved to the Reddies River section of Wilkes Co.<sup>329</sup>

[(1787 Wi)<sup>329</sup>; (1790 Wi)<sup>329</sup>] [b<sup>111,113,329</sup>, d<sup>111,113,392</sup>]

4. *Spencer* married **Nancy Ann**.<sup>13</sup> A different source says he first married **Ann Townsen** in Surry Co in 1789; second **Nancy Irvin** in 1795; and third **Sarah Corbin** on 2/10/1796.<sup>292</sup>

On 7/27/1784, he was appointed as a Constable in Wilkes Co (Court Minutes Vol 1).<sup>292</sup> He “was a prominent farmer, minister, and businessman. He lived in the Traphill area of Wilkes Co as early as 1784 and was very active in religious, political, and business activities in the county for the next twenty years.”

“Sometime before 1803, he went to eastern KY and ran a series of revival meetings in the Regular Baptist churches there. He returned to Wilkes Co, where he organized a wagon train, and in the fall of 1803, with his family, his brothers **John** and **Benjamin**, their families and some of his neighbors, set out for KY.” They camped on the north fork of the Kentucky River when “a big snow fell that night, and after a conference, they decided to settle there.”

“Shortly thereafter, **Spencer** was appointed a Magistrate and later a deputy sheriff. He was a Captain in the War of 1812 and in 1817, was elected high sheriff of Floyd Co, KY. He was a real estate and livestock dealer. He also served as pastor of Indian Bottom church, the Sand Lick church, and the Castlewood church in Russell Co, VA.”

“In 1821, he sold his holdings in KY and with his sons and sons-in-law moved to Dallas Co, AL. In AL, he acquired a large amount of land and slaves. He disposed of his slaves in his will, which was probated in 1830, giving each of his children two. The rest of the slaves were not to be sold out of the Adams family.”<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13,111,329</sup>, d<sup>13,111,292</sup>]

5. *Franky* married **Stephen Caudill** in 1781.<sup>111,329</sup> She died before 1791 in Wilkes Co when her husband remarried.<sup>329</sup> [b<sup>111,329</sup>, d<sup>111</sup>]

On 1/1/1769, **John Adams** received a lease of 100 acres in Loudon Co, VA, on the south side of the Blue Ridge, by a swamp. The lease was to last for the duration of the lives of him and/or his sons **John** and **Spencer**. (Loudon DB G, p122).<sup>329</sup>

On 1/9/1779, **John Adams** received 300 acres in Surry Co, NC. (NC Grants #1204). His land would become part of the new county of Wilkes later in the year.<sup>329</sup>

On 10/24/1785, **John Adams** bought 172 acres from his son **Benjamin Adams** for £50. The land was on Big Sandy Creek. (Wilkes DB A1, p449).<sup>292,329</sup>

On 8/20/1803, **John Adams** bought two tracts of land from his son **Spencer Adams**. A 12 acre tract was on the north fork of Roaring River. The other tract was 100 acres. (Wilkes DB C1, p529-530).<sup>329</sup>

In October 1803 or on 1/14/1802, **John Adams** sold his 172 acre tract to his son **John Adams, Jr.** (Wilkes DB C1, p531).<sup>292,329</sup>

**John Adams, Sr.** was born about 1727 in Stafford Co, VA, in the part which soon became Prince William Co, and in 1742, Fairfax Co.<sup>329</sup> He probably died in Wilkes Co, NC, about 1804 since he is not found in the 1805 tax list.<sup>111,329</sup> His wife **Ann** was born about 1731 in VA.<sup>111,329</sup> Her name was only found in the records of South Fork Roaring River Bap Ch in Wilkes Co, NC, on 8/13/1785 when they became members.<sup>329</sup>

## POWELL

C-14-1 Thomas Powell, Sr. (11). **Ann Powell** (C-8-1) was the daughter of **Thomas Powell, Sr.** and **Mary Place** (C-15-1).<sup>87</sup> They had the following children.<sup>208</sup>

1.	Place Powell	-	1715
2.	Honorina Powell	1669 -	
3.	*Ann Powell	-	1726
4.	Elizabeth Powell	1671 -	
5.	Francis Powell		
6.	William Powell	1674 -	
7.	Thomas Powell, Jr.	1675 -	

They probably lived in VA.

1. *Place* [d<sup>208</sup>]
2. *Honorina* [b<sup>208</sup>]
3. *Ann* married **Edward Coffey, Sr.**<sup>87</sup> [d<sup>87,208</sup>]
4. *Elizabeth* may have married **John Salmon**.<sup>208</sup> [d<sup>208</sup>]
5. *Francis*
6. *William* [d<sup>208</sup>]
7. *Thomas, Jr.* [d<sup>208</sup>]

C-14-2 William Powell, Sr. (12). **Thomas Powell, Sr.** was the son of **William Powell, Sr.** and his wife **Elizabeth**. They had the following children.<sup>208</sup>

1.	John Powell	-	1698
2.	Nathaniel Powell		
3.	Jacob Powell		
4.	*Thomas Powell, Sr.	1640 -	
5.	William Powell, Jr.		
6.	Elizabeth Powell		

They probably lived near Essex Co, VA.<sup>208</sup> Other possible siblings include: **Robert, Ambrose**, and **Anne Powell** who married **H. Hill**.<sup>87</sup>

1. *John* [d<sup>208</sup>]



2. *Nathaniel*
3. *Jacob*
4. *Thomas, Sr.* married **Mary Place**.<sup>208</sup> [b<sup>208</sup>]
5. *William, Jr.*
6. *Elizabeth* may have married **John Poopos**.<sup>208</sup>

C-14-3 Thomas Powell (13). **William Powell, Sr.** was the son of **Thomas Powell**. He and his wife had the following children.<sup>208</sup>

- |                         |        |           |
|-------------------------|--------|-----------|
| 1. *William Powell, Sr. | 1620 - | 1695      |
| 2. Nathaniel Powell     | 1626 - | 3/10/1678 |

They probably lived near Isle of Wight, VA.<sup>208</sup>

1. *William, Sr.* married **Elizabeth**. He died near Chickahominy River, VA.<sup>208</sup> [b<sup>208</sup>, d<sup>208</sup>]
2. *Nathaniel* [b<sup>208</sup>, d<sup>208</sup>]

**Thomas Powell** was born about 1600 in Powellter, Suffolk, England.<sup>208</sup> He died on 2/9/1687 in Isle of Wight, VA.<sup>208</sup>

## PLACE

C-15-1 Francis Place (12). **Mary Place** (C-14-1) was the daughter of **Francis Place**<sup>87</sup> and **Ann Williamson**.<sup>208</sup>

1. \*Mary Place

1648 - 12/ /1710

1. *Mary* married **Thomas Powell, Sr.**<sup>87</sup> [b<sup>208</sup>, d<sup>208</sup>]

**Francis Place** was born about 1615 in Ducham, Oxfordshire, England.<sup>208</sup> He married **Ann Williamson** about 1637 in VA.<sup>208</sup> He died on 11/10/1655 in Nansemm, Lancaster, VA.<sup>208</sup>

## WILES

C-16-1 Abraham Wiles, Jr. (8). **Rachel Wiles** (C-7-2) was the daughter of **Abraham Wiles, Jr.** and **Winnie Auberry**. They had the following children.<sup>13,149</sup> *Ref 13: p463-4.*

1.	Elizabeth (Betsy) Wiles	1800	-	
2.	William Wiles	1803	-	1862
3.	Susanna (Suckey) Wiles	1804	-	
4.	*Rachel Wiles	1807	-	
5.	Evan Wiles	8/10/1809	-	
6.	Thomas Wiles	1811	-	1855

**Abraham Wiles** first appeared in Wilkes Co, living on Little Elkin Creek. “He owned a small farm there, but sold it and moved to the Wiles Ridge area south of Traphill.”<sup>13</sup>

**Abraham** was first married to **Anna Baltrup** on 4/19/1787 and had son **John (Snakebite) Wiles** (born 1790) and possibly son **Abraham Wiles, III**.<sup>149</sup> Additionally, there may be a family Bible stating that **Abraham Wiles** married **Elizabeth Collins** of Wilkes co about 1804. The same Bible states separately that **Winnie Auberry** married **Abraham Wiles** in Wilkes Co in 1818.<sup>149</sup> Is it possible that **Winnie Auberry** was actually the wife of **Abraham Wiles, III**?

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Abraham Wiles** with two males (under 10), two males (16-26), one male (over 45), two females (under 10), one female (10-16), and one female (26-45).<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Abraham Wiles** with one male (under 10), two males (10-16), one male (over 45), one female (10-16), two females (16-26), and one female (over 45).<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Abraham Wiles** (p342) with one male (under 5), two males (5-10), one male (15-20), one male (20-30), one male (60-70), two females (under 5), one female (5-10), three females (20-30), and one female (50-60).<sup>277</sup>

1. *Betsy* married **Charles Adams** on 12/8/1835.<sup>13,149</sup> [b<sup>13,149</sup>]

2. *William* married **Nancy Richardson**.<sup>13,149</sup> He participated in the organization of the first public school in his district.<sup>13</sup> He later taught school in Wilkes Co.<sup>13</sup> [(1840 Wi, Johnson's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #1185); (1860 Wi, Traphill, #406)<sup>113,280</sup>]  
[b<sup>13,149</sup>, d<sup>13,149</sup>]

3. *Susanna* married **Thomas Burchfield** on 11/14/1821, and they moved to KY.<sup>13,149</sup>  
[b<sup>13,149</sup>]

4. *Rachel* married **Levi Abraham Waddell** on 4/1/1828.<sup>13</sup> [b<sup>13</sup>]

5. *Evan* married **Mary Prevette** on 12/6/1830.<sup>13,149</sup> They lived on Roaring River, below the Bethany Ford bridge. He had a small farm and a mill that was washed away in a flood. In the 1860s he deserted his family and was said to have gone to some western state never to return.<sup>13,149</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #739)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>13,149</sup>]

6. *Thomas* married **Elizabeth Ellis** about 1833.<sup>13,149</sup> He died in Ashe Co, NC.<sup>149</sup>  
[(1840 Wi, Johnson's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #874)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>149</sup>, d<sup>149</sup>]

An affidavit for **Abraham Wiles**, Revolutionary War pensioner, was taken on 8/3/1820 when he stated that he was 58 years old (i.e. born 1762). It references a previous declaration dated 8/4/1819 which could provide more information. He said that he enlisted the year before Cornwallis was taken and that he was present at the capture of Cornwallis at the town of Little York, VA. He was also present at a skirmish at Goose Creek in SC.

At the end of the war, the wagon he was driving ran over his feet and disabled him so that he could march no further. For that reason, he could not return home to DE, so he remained here (in Wilkes Co) and did not receive a formal written discharge.

Regarding his current status, he has 150 acres of poor land, for which he paid \$20 in cattle six years ago. The land was now valued at \$25. He has one horse and colt not worth more than \$30 together by his neighbors' estimates. He has two cows and two calves. In the Spring he had 15 hogs, but for two or three months he has only seen three of them. He has eight grown sheep and three lambs. He thinks his property is worth as much as \$170. He is a farmer, but unable to do hard labor. He works from home as a "breaker or dressor of flax". He has six children in his household (three girls and three boys): Betsey (of age), **Suckey** (of age, but sickly and unable to work), **William** (15, has been sickly), **Rachel** (13), **Evan** (11), and **Thomas** (9). **Abraham** signed with his mark (X). (Wilkes WB 3, p239-41).<sup>79</sup>

A secondary source provides more detail. He enlisted in the Delaware infantry on 8/2/1776. He owned one good pot and a few old chairs, a water pail and a milk piggin, five pewter plates, five delft plates, an old pewter dish, and one old table.<sup>13</sup> For his service, he received a Bounty Land Warrant of 640 acres. He also began receiving \$96 per year in pension.<sup>13</sup>

**Winnie Auberry** (or, Aulsbury) was probably the daughter of either **Thomas** or **John Auberry**.<sup>13</sup> She probably died before 1820.<sup>13</sup> **Thomas Auberry** is listed in the 1810 Wilkes Co census with one male (over 45), two females (16-26), and one female (26-45).<sup>275</sup>

C-16-2 Abraham Wiles, Sr. (9). **Abraham Wiles, Jr.** was probably the son of **Abraham Wiles, Sr.** and his wife **Mary**. "From the records it appears that **Abraham's** father was also **Abraham Wiles** and his mother was **Mary**. **Mary** Wiles signed for **Abraham** as his guardian for his pay."<sup>13</sup> *Ref 13, p463-4.*

1. Abraham Wiles, Jr.

1762 -

They probably lived in Kent Co, DE.<sup>13,149</sup>

1. *Abraham, Jr.* first married **Anna Baltrup** on 4/19/1787 in Guilford Co, NC.<sup>149</sup> He married his second wife **Winnie Auberry** about 1798.<sup>13,149</sup> “From the Delaware Archives a payroll account of Captain **Mathew Manlove** lists **Abraham Wiles** as a private in the Flying Camp Battalion of the Delaware Blues of the Delaware Line.”<sup>13</sup> He died after 1837 and “is buried on his farm in the family cemetery in an unmarked grave and at this time there is no visible sign of a graveyard there.”<sup>13</sup>

**Abraham Wiles** (or, Wilds), **Sr.** was born about 1734 in England. In 1751, he immigrated to Philadelphia on the ship *Patience*. His will was probated in Kent Co, DE, on 6/15/1784.<sup>149</sup>

## ANDREWS

C-17-1 Lorenzo D. Andrews (6). **Sarah Andrews** (C-11-1) was the daughter of **Lorenzo D. Andrews** and **Margaret Crouse** (D-5-1).<sup>221</sup> They had the following children.<sup>221</sup> *Ref 221, p6.*

- |                          |                        |
|--------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. *Sarah Andrews        | 8/20/1834 - 5/ 6/1914  |
| 2. Abitha (Aby) Andrews  | 4/ 4/1836 - 12/15/1932 |
| 3. James M. Andrews      | 1838 - 8/28/1863       |
| 4. Candis Andrews        | 1844 -                 |
| 5. Charles M. Andrews    | 1850 - 1896            |
| 6. William W. Andrews    | 1852 - 1907            |
| 7. Wesley Burris Andrews | 6/20/1855 - 10/13/1923 |

They are listed in the 1850 Ashe Co, NC, census in house #81: Loransa Anders (38, farmer), **Margaret** (38), **Sarah** (16), **Aby** (14), **James** (12), **Candis** (6), and Sarah (76).<sup>212</sup> Sarah is **Margaret's** mother **Sally Edwards**.

They are listed in the 1860 Alleghany Co, NC, census, p64, #521/408: Loransa Anders (47, farmer, born NC), **Margaret** (46, cannot read/write), **Candis** (15, school), **Charles M.** (10, school), **William W.** (8, school), **Wesley V.** (5, school), and Sarah Krows (83, cannot read/write). His real estate was worth \$1000, and his personal estate was worth \$900.<sup>212</sup>

1. *Sarah* married **Calvin Edwards**.<sup>221</sup> They were buried in the Mustering Ground Cem in Alleghany Co, NC.<sup>221</sup> Her death certificate says she was buried "at home".<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>64,221</sup>, d<sup>64,221</sup>]

2. *Aby* married **Absolum M. Smith**.<sup>221</sup> She died in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> They are buried at Antioch United Meth Ch.<sup>221</sup> [b<sup>221</sup>, d<sup>221</sup>]

3. *James* married **Mary A. Wagoner**.<sup>221</sup> He died in Morris Island, SC.<sup>221</sup> [(1860 Alleg, p64, #522/409)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>221</sup>, d<sup>221</sup>]

4. *Candis* married **Daniel Fender** on 6/14/1864 in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> [b<sup>221</sup>]

5. *Charles* married **Phoebe Baugess** on 8/26/1869 in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> [b<sup>221</sup>, d<sup>221</sup>]

6. *William* married **Celia J. Edwards** on 9/28/1874 in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> He died in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> They were buried at Mt. View Bap Ch.<sup>221</sup> [b<sup>221</sup>, d<sup>221</sup>]

7. *Wesley* married **Theodocia Crouse** on 11/17/1874 in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> They were buried in a family cemetery in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> [b<sup>221</sup>, d<sup>221</sup>]

**Lorenzo Andrews** was born about 1813 in Ashe Co and died in 1890 in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup> He was buried in a family cemetery on the D. Walker farm in Alleghany Co.<sup>221</sup>

## SPARKS

C-18-1 John Sparks (6). **Cassia Sparks** (C-1-3) was the daughter of **John Sparks** and **Elizabeth Rose** (C-9-1). They had the following children.<sup>1,224,228</sup> *Ref 224: #141 (p3177-3206), #143 (p3262-3285).*

1. William J. (Billie) Sparks	4/10/1807	-	6/28/1878
2. Sarah Sparks	1809	-	
3. Mary (Polly) Sparks	1812	-	
4. Solomon Sparks	9/19/1814	-	6/30/1889
5. Emanuel Sparks	1816	-	1875
6. Reuben J. Sparks	1/ 1/1819	-	
7. *Cassia Sparks	1821	-	1902
8. Daniel Sparks	1822	-	1855
9. Nancy Sparks	4/27/1824	-	3/22/1897

The 1810 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **John Sparks, Jr.** with one male (under 10), one male (26-45), one female (under 10), and one female (16-26).<sup>275</sup> This is probably his cousin's family, or else he is being called "Jr." to differentiate him from his uncle. There is both a John Sparks Jr. and a John Sparks (Esqr) listed in this census.<sup>275</sup>

The 1820 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Sparkes** with three males (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (26-45), two females (10-16), and one female (26-45).<sup>276</sup> There are two John Sparkes and a John Sparkes Jr listed in this census (perhaps self, uncle, and cousin).

They are said to be listed in the 1830 and 1850 Ashe Co, NC, censuses.<sup>224</sup>

They are listed in the 1860 Alleghany Co, NC, census, Glade Creek Township, house #664/480: **John Sparks** (77, farmer) and **Elizabeth** (74). Their real estate was valued at \$250 while their personal estate was worth \$325.<sup>113,212</sup>

1. *William* married **Sarah Jennings** according to a marriage bond dated 9/13/1828 in Wilkes Co.<sup>224,228</sup> In 1831, they moved west to Owen Co, IN, near Bowling Green, where he worked as a blacksmith. He was also a pastor in the Baptist Church from June 1845 to 1849. In 1851, he and his brother **Solomon** moved further west stopping in Pike Co, IL. They later crossed the Mississippi River at Keokuk, IA, where the two brothers separated. Billie settled in Boone Co, IA, where he lived the remainder of his life. He is most remembered for his missionary work and for establishing church wherever he lived. He organized the North Union Baptist Church in IA on 6/1/1852 and was its first and only minister for 27 years. He and his wife are buried in the Sparks Cem near Ogden, IA.<sup>224</sup> [b<sup>224,228</sup>, d<sup>224,228</sup>]

2. *Sarah* married **Benjamin Hall** according to the marriage bond dated 1/16/1828 in Wilkes Co.<sup>224,228</sup> [(1850 Wi, #955)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, #509)<sup>280</sup>] [b<sup>228</sup>]

3. *Polly* married **Hampton Holloway** according to the marriage bond dated 2/1/1834 in Wilkes Co.<sup>31,66,224,228</sup> [(1840 Wi, Spicer's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #971)<sup>279</sup>] [b<sup>228</sup>]

4. *Solomon* married **Melinda Caudill** according to the marriage bond dated 4/1/1835 in Wilkes Co.<sup>224,228</sup> About 1846, the family moved to Owen Co, IN, where he reunited with his brother **William**.<sup>224</sup> In 1851 the two families had moved west. In 1852, Solomon had a son born in Mercer Co, IL, but within a few more years they were in Mercer Co, MO, where another child was born in 1858.<sup>224</sup> He and his wife were buried in Mercer Co, MO.<sup>224</sup> [(1840 Wi, Spicer's)<sup>224</sup>] [b<sup>224,228</sup>, d<sup>224,228</sup>]

5. *Emanuel* married **Mary** about 1838.<sup>1,224,278</sup> The 1850 census gives his age as 39, born in Ashe Co.<sup>279</sup> He was 46 in 1860, and 53 in 1870.<sup>280</sup> [(1840 Wi, Spicer's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi, #964)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #902)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #89)<sup>242</sup>] [b<sup>1,228</sup>, d<sup>224,228</sup>]

6. *Reuben* first married **Nancy McGrady** about 1840.<sup>1,224,228</sup> They lived near Bush Creek in northern Wilkes Co, near the Ashe Co line.<sup>224</sup> By 1860 they had moved into Alleghany Co to be near his parents.<sup>224</sup> In the fall of 1868, he settled the estate of his father, but in 1870 he is found in the census for Russell Co, VA, while his wife and son were still in Alleghany Co.<sup>224</sup> He was 49 years old, living with **Matilda** (27) and **Jackson** (5). In 1886, **Jackson** married and gave his parents as **Reuben** and **Matilda**.<sup>224</sup> On 8/31/1891, **Reuben Sparks** (65) and **Matilda Crowed** (50, widow) were married in Russell Co.<sup>224</sup> A year before their marriage, his first wife **Nancy** died in Alleghany Co on 5/26/1890 where it was recorded that she was the wife of **Reuben Sparks**, a non-resident (Alleg WB A, p111).<sup>224</sup> [(1850 Wi, #894)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 All, #663/479)<sup>212</sup>; (1870 Russell, VA, N.G. #205)<sup>224</sup>; (1870 All, C.L., p603, #19)<sup>224</sup>; (1880 Russell, VA)<sup>224</sup>] [b<sup>1,8,212,224,228</sup>]

7. *Cassia* married **Hardin Brooks**.<sup>1</sup> Her father's will mentions \$13 that was owed to him by **Hardin Brooks**.<sup>224</sup> She was buried at Woodruff Prim Bap Ch.<sup>48</sup> [b<sup>1,48,228</sup>, d<sup>1,48,228</sup>]

8. *Daniel* married **Keziah Holloway** about 1839.<sup>224,228,278</sup> They are said to have moved to Mercer Co, MO, about 1853.<sup>224</sup> He died there about 1855, and his widow returned to NC and remarried in 1858.<sup>224</sup> She was in Yadkin Co, NC, in 1860 and 1870, but later moved to TX.<sup>224</sup> [(1840, Wi, Spicer's)<sup>278</sup>; (1850 Wi)<sup>224</sup>] [b<sup>224,228</sup>, d<sup>224,228</sup>]

9. *Nancy* married **Robert J. Bauguess** about 1846.<sup>62,224,228</sup> The 1850 census gives her age as 23, born in Ashe Co.<sup>279</sup> The 1880 census gives her age as 50, and his occupation as "attends to bees".<sup>281</sup> They were both buried at Old Roaring River Bap Ch.<sup>62</sup> Ref 62, p60. [(1850 Wi, #965)<sup>279</sup>; (1860 Wi, Traphill, #721)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Traphill, #133)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Traphill, p34, #275/278)<sup>281</sup>] [b<sup>224,228</sup>, d<sup>224,228</sup>]



**John Sparks** left a will in Alleghany Co dated 5/13/1868 where he named his nine children.<sup>224</sup> He was in “bad health” and signed with his mark. He left something to each child, including Cassy Brooks who received “a note that I hold against **Hardin Brooks** of thirteen dollars and interest for ten years and the account against Harden **Brooks** for property that he bought at the sale for (t)his part of my estate.” The will was proven during the Fall 1868 term of court.<sup>224</sup>

The parents of **John Sparks** are continued in section A-5-1.

## HOOTS

C-19-1 Jacob Hoots, Sr. (7). **Permelia Hoots** (C-12-1) was the daughter of **Jacob Hoots, Sr.** and his second wife **Nancy Hall** (C-20-1).<sup>64</sup> They had the following children.<sup>259,279</sup>

1. Jacob Hoots, Jr.	5/11/1829	-	1/14/1923
2. *Permelia (Amelia) Hoots	1831	-	
3. Stephen Hoots	1833	-	
4. Lindsey M. Hoots	1834	-	
5. Mahaly Hoots	1836	-	
6. William Hoots	1839	-	
7. Columbus Isaac Hoots	1842	-	
8. Harrison Hoots	1845	-	
9. Lettitia Hoots	1846	-	

The 1820 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **Jacob Hoots** with two males (under 10), one male (26-45), one female (under 10), and one female (16-26).<sup>276</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Jacob Hoots** (p345) with one male (under 5), one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (40-50), one female (under 5), one female (10-15), and two females (20-30).<sup>277</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Jacob Hoots** in Capt. Johnson's District, Bugaboo, with two males (under 5), one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (15-20), one male (50-60), one male (60-70), one female (5-10), one female (10-15), and one female (30-40).<sup>278</sup>

The 1842 school census for District 32 includes the children of **Jacob Hoots** between age 5 and 21: **Jacob, Stephen, Linsey M., Mahaly,** and **Parmely**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1843 school census for District 32 includes the children of **Jacob Hoots** between age 5 and 21: **Jacob, Stephen, Linsey, Mahaly,** and **Permelia**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1844 school census for District 32 lists children between age 5 and 21 for the 36 day school term: **Jacob Hoots** (22 days), **Stephen** (22 days), **Lindsey** (26 days), **Wm.** (2 days), **Mehaly** (no days), and **Permelia** (13 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 1845 school census for District 32 includes the children of **Jacob Hoots** between age 5 and 21: **Mahaley, Permeley, Jacob, Stephen, Leander,** and **William**.<sup>496</sup>

The 10/13/1846 school census for District 32 includes the children of **Jacob Hoots** age 5 to 21: **Jacob, Stephen, Linsey, William, Columbus, Mahala, Permela,** and **Daniel Holloway**.<sup>496</sup>

The 7/30/1848 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21: **Jacob Hoots, Stephen, Lindsey, William, Columbus,** and **Permelia**.<sup>496</sup>

The 12/26/1848 school census for District 32 includes children between the age of 5 and 21 who attended school during the term: **Jacob Hoots** (63 days), **Stephen** (75 days), **Linsey** (65 days), **William** (73 days), **Columbus** (60 days), **Meley** (8 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 12/24/1849 school census for District 32 includes children who attended school during the term of one month and seven days: **Columbus Hoots** (28 days), **Linsey** (26 days), **Wm.** (25 days), **Step.** (26 days), and **Jacob** (27 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co census includes only one Hoots family, in house #67: **Jacob Hoots** (64, farmer, born Surry Co), **Nancy** (48), **Mahaly** (14), **Jacob** (20), **Amelia** (18), Steven (17), **Lindsey** (16, male), **William** (11), **Columbus** (8), **Harrison** (5), and **Lettitia** (4). Their real estate was valued at \$100.<sup>279</sup>

The 1850 school census for District 32 includes the children who attended school during the approximately 45 day term: **Jacob Hoots** (12 days), Stephen (32 days), Linsy (31 days), **William** (19 days), **Columbus** (28 days), Harison (3 days), and **Permelia** (3 days).<sup>496</sup>

The 2/3/1852 school census for District 32 includes children age 5 to 21 and the number of days they attended school during the term of two months and three days: **Stephen Hoots** (35 days), Linsey (35 days), **Wm.** (21 days), **Columbus** (25 days), **Harrison** (3 days), Melia (0 days), and Lettann (1 day). **Jacob Hoots** is also listed as attending 13 days, but he is not among those age 5 to 21.

Another 1852 school census for District 32 includes children age 5 to 21: **Stephen Hoots**, Lynsey, **William**, **Isaac**, **Harrison**, Emmaly, and Lettyann.<sup>496</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census includes this family in Wilkesboro Township, house #610: **Nancy** Hootes (55, farmer), **Isaac** (19), **James** (15), and **Jacob R. Higgins** (3). Their real estate was valued at \$100, while their personal property was worth \$150.<sup>280</sup> Perhaps **James** is the middle name for **Harrison**.

The 1870 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists **Nancy** living with her daughter's family in Edwards Township in house #99/99: **Nancy** Hoots (63, farmer), **Jacob R. Hagans (Higgins)** (13), Amelia Spicer (41, laborer), **Nancy J.** (16, school), **John C.** (14, school), **Mary A.** (12, school), **Stephen H.** (9), and **Fanny M.** (3). Their real estate was valued at \$50. None of them could write, and only **Amelia** could read.<sup>113,242</sup>

1. *Jacob, Jr.* married **Mary Childress** about 1858 according to census records.<sup>242,280,281,282</sup> He died in Wilkes Co and was buried at Pleasant Home Bap Ch (Wi Bk 9, p380).<sup>64</sup> [(1860 Wi, Traphill, #641)<sup>280</sup>; (1870 Wi, Edwards, #74)<sup>242</sup>; (1880 Wi, Edwards, p5, #97/98)<sup>281</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards2, p55A, #60)<sup>282</sup>] [b<sup>64,242,279,282</sup>, d<sup>64</sup>]

2. *Permelia* married **William Spicer, Jr.** on 5/19/1853.<sup>259</sup> [b<sup>146,259,279</sup>]

3. *Stephen* married **Delphia Spicer**.<sup>259</sup> [(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #609)<sup>280</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

4. *Lindsey* [b<sup>279</sup>]

5. *Mahaly* [b<sup>279</sup>]

6. *William* married **Mary** according to the 1860 census.<sup>280</sup> [(1860 Wi, Wilkesboro, #611)<sup>280</sup>] [b<sup>279</sup>]

7. *Columbus* [b<sup>279</sup>]

8. *Harrison* [b<sup>279</sup>]

9. *Letitia* [b<sup>279</sup>]

C-19-2 John Hoots (8). **Jacob Hoots** was the son of **John Hoots** and **Frances Taylor**.<sup>259</sup> They had at least one child.

1. \*Jacob Hoots, Sr. 1786 - 1842

They lived in Surry or Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>259,274</sup>

The family of **John Hoot** is listed in the 1800 Wilkes Co census with one male (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (26-45), one male (over 45), two females (under 10), one female (10-16), one female (16-26), and one female (over 45).<sup>274</sup>

The 1810 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **John Hoots** with one male (10-16), one male (16-26), one male (over 45), three females (under 10), one female (10-16), one female (16-26), one female (26-45), one female (over 45), and one slave.<sup>275</sup>

1. *Jacob, Sr.* was born in Surry Co.<sup>259</sup> He first married **Mary Renniger** on 10/16/1819 in Surry Co.<sup>259</sup> He married his second wife **Nancy Hall** on 12/30/1824 in Wilkes Co.<sup>259</sup> He died in Coles, IL.<sup>259</sup>

C-19-3 Johann Jacob Hoots (9). **John Hoots** was the son of **Johann Jacob Hoots** and his wife **Margaret**.<sup>259</sup> They had the following children as named in his will.<sup>79,259</sup>

1. Jacob Hoots	1766 -	1801
2. Phillip Hoots	1768 -	1801
3. *John Hoots	1770 -	
4. Peter Hoots	1772 -	
5. Mary Hoots	1774 -	
6. Anthony Hoots	1776 -	10/ 9/1837
7. Henry Hoots	1778 -	
8. Margaret Hoots	1780 -	
9. Daniel Hoots	1782 -	1844

They lived in Surry Co, NC, in the vicinity of Harmon Creek which is now in Yadkin Co, southeast of Yadkinville.<sup>79,259</sup>

1. *Jacob* married **Mary (Polly) Carver** on 1/11/1791.<sup>259</sup> [b<sup>259</sup>, d<sup>259</sup>]

2. *Phillip* [b<sup>259</sup>, d<sup>259</sup>]

3. *John* married **Frances Taylor** on 3/2/1795 in Surry Co.<sup>259</sup> [b<sup>259</sup>]

4. *Peter* [b<sup>259</sup>]

5. *Mary* [b<sup>259</sup>]

6. *Anthony* died in Nashville, IL.<sup>259</sup> [b<sup>259</sup>, d<sup>259</sup>]

7. *Henry* [b<sup>259</sup>]

8. *Margaret* [b<sup>259</sup>]

9. *Daniel* married **Elizabeth Shores**. His will was written on 6/11/1843, and he mentions his wife **Elizabeth** and his nine children. On 8/15/1844 he added a request that his wife be entitled to the years crops and supply of pork. The will was proven in November 1844. (Surry WB 4, p215).<sup>79</sup>

His great-grandson **Zeno D. Hoots** (born 1893) donated \$40,000 for the construction of Hoots Memorial Hospital in Yadkinville which opened in 1952. [b<sup>259</sup>, d<sup>259</sup>]

**Johann Jacob Hoots** was born about 1745.<sup>259</sup> He died in August 1801 in Surry Co, NC, when his will was probated.<sup>259</sup> His will was written on 2/19/1801 where he listed his wife and nine children, two of whom (**Jacob** and **Phillip**) were recently deceased. He distributed 650 acres among his seven sons. The executors were **Frederick Shores** and **John Hutchens** (Surry WB 3, p45).<sup>79</sup> The settlement was completed on 2/8/1805 when **Frederick Shores** had £10 left to distribute to the legatees. (Surry Co, Record of Estates, p205).<sup>376</sup>

## HALL

C-20-1 James Hall (8). **Nancy Hall** (C-19-1) was the daughter of **James Hall** and **Judy James**.<sup>259</sup> They had at least one child.

1. \*Nancy Hall

1807 -

They may have lived in Wilkes or Surry Co.<sup>259</sup> However, a **James Hall** does not appear in the 1787, 1790, or 1800 Wilkes Co censuses.<sup>274</sup>

1. *Nancy* married **Jacob Hoots, Sr.** on 12/30/1824 in Wilkes Co.<sup>259</sup> [b<sup>113</sup>]

## GREENWELL

C-21-1 William Henry Greenwell (7). **Sarah L. Greenwell** (C-5-2) was the daughter of **William Henry Greenwell** and **Rachel Parks**. They had the following children.<sup>330</sup>

- |                              |                        |
|------------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. *Sarah Mira Greenwell     | 4/11/1829 – 1/17/1915  |
| 2. Alfred Burton Greenwell   | 1/15/1832 – 12/12/1909 |
| 3. Howard Martin Greenwell   | 1835 –                 |
| 4. William Terrill Greenwell | 1/ 4/1837 – 8/ 5/1911  |

The 1830 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **William H. Greenwell** on p337 with one male (20-30), one female (under 5), and one female (20-30).<sup>212</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Henry Greenwell** on p26 in Mastin's District at Hunt's Store, with one male (under 5), two males (5-10), one male (30-40), one female (10-15), and one female (20-30).<sup>212</sup>

The 1840 school census for District 2 includes **Henry Greenwell** with these children age 5 to 21: Burtin, **Martin**, Sally Miry.<sup>496</sup>

**Henry's** first wife **Rachel** died in the late 1830s. He remarried to **Sarah Pardue** by 1840 and had nine more children: **Martha J.** (1841), **John David** (1842-1929), **Jemima** (1844-1886), **Nancy R.** (1846), **Elizabeth** (1848), **Julie Anna** (1850-1934), **Milley** (1852), **Susan A.** (1854-1919), and **Malinda C.** (1858-1910).

The 1850 Ashe Co, NC, census lists this family on p257: **Henry Greanwell** (46, farmer, born NC), **Sarah** (33), **Burton** (18), **Martin** (16), Terril (12), **Martha** (9), **John** (8), Jamima (6), **Nancy** (4), and **Elizabeth** (2).<sup>212</sup>

The 1860 Johnson Co, TN, census lists this family on p105 in Dist. #5, Butler, #458/37: **Henry Greenwell** (55, farm labor), **Sarah** (45), **Martha J.** (19), **John** (17), Jemimah (16), **Nancy** (14), Elisabeth (12), Milia (10), Julia A. (7), **Susan** (5), and Melinda (2). They had no real estate, and their personal property was only valued at \$54. They were all born in NC.<sup>212</sup>

The 1870 Johnson Co census lists this family on p9 in Dist. #5, Taylorsville, #57/61: **Henry Greenwell** (65, laborer), **Sarah** (54), Millie (18), **Susan** (15), and **Malinda** (12). They had not real estate, and their personal property was only valued at \$100. All were born in NC.<sup>212</sup>

The 1880 Johnson Co census lists this family on p21 in Civil Dist. #5, #179/179: **William H. Greenwell** (79, farmer), **Sarah** (65, wife), **Milley** (29, daughter), and **Eliza C.** (1, granddau). His father was born in NC while his mother was born in VA.<sup>212</sup>

1. *Sarah*, or "Salley M. Greenwell" married **John W. Harris**, or "John W. Haris" according to a marriage bond dated on 1/16/1849 in Wilkes Co.<sup>49,64,279,385</sup> She later married **John Hughes** on 7/21/1895 in Wilkes Co at her daughter's home.<sup>283,385</sup> Her death certificate gives her parents as "Henry Greenwell and Sallie Parks".<sup>286</sup> She was buried at Cool Springs Ch.<sup>286</sup> [b<sup>279,385</sup>, d<sup>286</sup>]

2. *Alfred* is listed as “Burton, age 16” in the 1850 census where he is living with the family of **William Redding**, age 64.<sup>212</sup> He appears to be helping out on the farm even though his family has already moved into Ashe Co. However, he is also listed with his family in Ashe Co.<sup>212</sup>

He married **Mary Cable** on 3/11/1853 in Johnson Co, TN.<sup>330,385</sup> He died in Butler, Johnson Co of “uremicpoison” and was buried in the Greenwell Cem.<sup>385</sup> [(1850 Wi, #236/236)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Johnson TN, Dist #5, #467/46)<sup>212</sup>; (1870 Johnson TN, Civil Dist, p7, #44/45)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>330,385</sup>, d<sup>330,385</sup>]

3. *Howard* married **Agness A. Dugger** on 6/8/1856 in Johnson Co, TN.<sup>385</sup> [b<sup>330,385</sup>]

4. *William* married **Elizabeth G. Dugger** on 1/9/1859 in Johnson Co.<sup>385</sup> According to Johnson Co court minutes, he was allowed \$4 for making the coffin of **Polly Roberts** on 1/6/1875.<sup>385</sup> When his wife died in May 1910, he and his two sons moved to Humphrey Co, TN, where they purchased land on Deer Creek about eight miles north of McEwen.<sup>385</sup> He died in McEwen, Humphreys Co, TN, and was buried in Dry Hill Cem.<sup>330,385</sup> [b<sup>330,385</sup>, d<sup>330,385</sup>]

**Rachel Parks** was born in 1808 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>330</sup> She died about 1839 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>385</sup>

C-21-2 Elias Henry Greenwell (8). **William Henry Greenwell** was the son of **Elias Henry Greenwell** and his wife **Sarah**.<sup>330</sup> They had the following children.<sup>330</sup>

1.	daughter Greenwell	1798	-	
2.	Zachariah W. Greenwell	1800	-	
3.	Frances (Fanny) Greenwell	1802	-	1864
4.	*William Henry Greenwell	5/18/1804	-	8/23/1892
5.	Elias Wilson Greenwell	10/31/1811	-	3/ /1880
6.	Anne Greenwell	1/ /1818	-	
7.	Margaret L. Greenwell	1820	-	1882
8.	George Greenwell	1822	-	
9.	Sarah M. Greenwell	1823	-	10/16/1896
10.	Martha Lamera (Patsy) Greenwell	1825	-	

According to a Johnson Co, TN, history book published in 1987, **William Henry Greenwell** and **Elias Wilson Greenwell** had five brothers and three sisters.<sup>385</sup> They lived in York Co, SC, before moving north to Lincoln Co, NC, and finally to Wilkes Co, NC.

The 1800 York Co, SC, census lists the family of **Elias Greenville** on p956 with one male (26-45), one female (under 10), and one female (16-26).<sup>212,385</sup>

This family has not been found in 1810. On 7/4/1816, **Elias Greenwell** was appointed co-executor of the will of **Mary Lewis** of Lincoln Co, NC.<sup>385</sup>



The 1820 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists the family of **Elias Greenville** on p501 with three males (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (18-26), one male (over 45), three females (under 10), one female (10-16), and one female (26-45).<sup>212,385</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Elias Greenwell** on p337 with one male (15-20), one male (20-30), one male (50-60), two females (5-10), two females (10-15), one female (20-30), and one female (50-60).<sup>212</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census lists the family of **Elias Greenwell** on p31 in Johnson's District on Bugaboo, with one male (60-70), one female (15-20), three females (20-30), and one female (60-70).<sup>212</sup>

The May 1841 school census for District 25 includes **Elias Greenwell** with three children between age 5 and 21: **William, Sarah, and Martha**.<sup>496</sup> This is confusing because son **William Henry** was already married and had children of his own in school. Also, it should be noted that **George** is not listed, perhaps indicating that he is either older than 21 or not part of this family.

The 1850 Wilkes Co census, p254, lists **Henry Greenwell** (76, farmer) living alone in house #64/64. His real estate is valued at \$175, and his birthplace is given as SC.<sup>212</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census, p106, lists this family in Traphill Township, #761/761: **Sarah Greenwell** (88, farmer), **Margaret** (40), Sarah (37), and **Roby Durham** (21, male). Her real estate was valued at \$500 while her personal estate was worth \$200.<sup>212</sup> If this is **Elias'** widow and daughters, then why were they not living with him in 1850?

1. A daughter is indicated by the 1800 census.<sup>212</sup>

2. *Zachariah* is listed with this family out of circumstantial evidence. He probably married his wife **Sarah** and had moved to TN before 1830.<sup>212</sup> In 1850 and 1860 he is listed as having been born in NC.<sup>212</sup> His move to TN coincides with other members of this family. He lived near Jackson, TN, before moving 70 miles northwest into southern MO by 1860 when he was living with his daughter's family.<sup>212</sup> [(1840 Gibson, TN, p66)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Madison, TN, Dist 9, p292, #67/67)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Pemiscot, MO, Solitude PO, p58, #424/419)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212</sup>]

3. *Fanny* married **Henry Hardin (Save) Cockerham** on 1/8/1831 in Wilkes Co where her name was given as "Fanny Greenwilt".<sup>385</sup> She was age (30-40) in the 1840 census, living only with two young sons.<sup>212</sup> She appears to be listed twice in Floyd Co, KY, tax records for 1842.<sup>385</sup> She was living on Sandy Creek, and in one listing she had two children over age 7.<sup>385</sup> In the other she is listed (perhaps in error) as having three.<sup>385</sup> On 10/10/1844 she married a second time to **Benjamin Albright Johnson** in Morgan Co, KY.<sup>385</sup> According to her descendants she left KY because she was being threatened by Southern sympathizers.<sup>385</sup> She died in Portsmouth, Scioto Co, OH.<sup>330,385</sup> [(1840 Floyd, KY, p264)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>330</sup>, d<sup>330</sup>]

4. *Henry* was born in Wilkes Co.<sup>330</sup> The censuses suggest a birth year of about 1804, but a letter he wrote states that he was born in 1796.<sup>385</sup> His headstone incorrectly reads 5/18/1786.<sup>385</sup> He married **Rachel Parks** on 9/26/1827 in Wilkes Co.<sup>330,385</sup> After she died he married **Sarah Pardue** on 1/9/1840 in Wilkes Co.<sup>385</sup> He died in Dry Hill, Johnson Co, TN.<sup>330</sup> [b<sup>330</sup>, d<sup>385</sup>]

5. *Elias* married **Sally Tucker** on 10/3/1834 in Wilkes Co.<sup>385</sup> He married his second wife **Pheriby Wolf** on 3/6/1857 in Wilkes Co.<sup>385</sup> His first wife had died a few years earlier.<sup>385</sup> He died in Carter Co, TN, and his death from “breast complaint” is recorded in the 1880 mortality schedule.<sup>385</sup>  
[(1840 Wi, Johnsons, p30)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Ashe, p251)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Alleg, Gap Civ, p29, #214/187)<sup>212</sup>; (1870 Johnson, TN, Civ Dist 5, Butler, p6, #41/42)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Carter, TN, Elk Creek #7, p11, #97/113)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>330,385</sup>, d<sup>330,385</sup>]

6. *Anne* married **Reubin Settle** in Wilkes Co.<sup>385</sup> The 1850 census states that she was born in Lincoln Co, NC.<sup>212</sup> The 1880 census states that her father was born in SC.<sup>212</sup> She likely died before 1910.<sup>212</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, p357, #1681)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Wi, Lower, p111, #800)<sup>212</sup>; (1870 Wi, Edwards, p21, #159)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Wi, Edwards #204, p13, #124/129)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards #145, p3B, #52/53)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212</sup>]

7. *Margaret* was listed in her father’s will in 1852.<sup>385</sup> She never married.<sup>212,385</sup> [(1870 Wi, Edwards, Elkin, p21, #152)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Wi, Edwards #204, p19, #183/191)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212</sup>, d<sup>385</sup>]

8. *George* is listed with this family out of circumstantial evidence. The fact that he was born in NC and moved west suggests the relationship. His wife’s name was **Martha**.<sup>212</sup> He had a daughter born in NC in 1853, and another daughter born in AR in 1863.<sup>385</sup> [(1870 Drew, AR, Marion, Monticello PO, p10, #92)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212</sup>]

9. *Sarah* was listed in her father’s will in 1852.<sup>385</sup> She married **Barton Roby Durham** in Wilkes Co on 3/4/1861.<sup>385</sup> She is buried at Cool Springs Ch.<sup>385</sup> [(1880 Wi, Edwards #204, p19, #180/188)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212,385</sup>, d<sup>385</sup>]

10. *Patsy* was listed in her father’s will in 1852.<sup>385</sup> She married **Marion Franklin Settle** on 10/19/1852 in Wilkes Co.<sup>385</sup> [(1860 Wi, Lower, p105, #760)<sup>212</sup>; (1870 Edwards, Elkin PO, p20, #151)<sup>212</sup>; (1880 Wi, Edwards #204, p1, #2)<sup>212</sup>; (1900 Wi, Edwards #145, p4A, #62/63)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>212,385</sup>]

**Elias’** wife **Sarah** was born about 1772 and died after 1860 in Wilkes Co.<sup>330</sup>

**Elias Geenwell** left a will dated and proven in August 1852 in Wilkes Co. He left his wife “all my lands” in Wilkes Co on the waters of Little Elkin. After her death the land and household estate was to go to his three daughters **Margaret**, **Sarah**, and **Patsy** Lamira. The executor was David Edwards. He signed with his mark (X). The witnesses were John Joynes and William Edwards. (Wilkes WB 5, p69)<sup>79,385</sup>

C-21-3 Ignatius Greenwell, Sr. (9). **Elias Henry Greenwell** *may have been* the son of **Ignatius Greenwell, Sr. and Susan Newton.**<sup>330</sup> They had the following children.<sup>330</sup>

1. Clarandy Greenwell
2. Jonathan Greenwell
3. Elizabeth Greenwell 1767 -
4. Bennet Greenwell 1770 -
5. Eleanor Greenwell 3/18/1772 -
6. \*Elias Henry Greenwell 3/24/1776 - 8/ /1852
7. Ignatius Greenwell, Jr. 1779 -

They lived in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330</sup> I have not seen any first hand proof of this connection. One internet source states that **Elias** is the son of **Ignatius** from MD.<sup>330</sup> However, another suggests that **Elias** may be the son of **Zacharias** and **Mary Greenwell** of St. Thomas Parish, SC, located along the Wando River in Berkley Co, southeast of the Cooper River.<sup>385</sup> In fact, a **Zachariah Green** is listed in the 1790 Laurens Co, SC, census with three males over 16, and one female.<sup>212</sup> Laurens Co was adjacent to York Co where **Elias** was likely baptized.<sup>385</sup> More research needs to be done on this family, but until then I will present the MD lineage for reference.

1. *Clarandy*

2. *Jonathan*

3. *Elizabeth* [b<sup>330</sup>]

4. *Bennet* [b<sup>330</sup>]

5. *Eleanor* [b<sup>330</sup>]

6. *Elias* married **Sarah.**<sup>330</sup> His baptism may be recorded in *The Parochial Register of the Parishes of St. Thomas and St. Dennis 1693-1794, Episcopal Church*, which was located in Charleston, SC, in 1939. The only Greenwell entry is for the baptism of **Elias Greenwell** on 12/22/1776 in St. Thomas Parish.<sup>385</sup> He died before 1860 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>330</sup> [b<sup>330</sup>]

7. *Ignatius, Jr.* [b<sup>330</sup>]

C-21-4 Henry Greenwell, Sr. (10). **Ignatius Greenwell, Sr.,** *may have been* the son of **Henry Greenwell, Sr.,** and his wife **Eleanor.**<sup>330</sup> They may have had the following children.<sup>330,331</sup>

1.	Edmond Barton Greenwell	1726	-	
2.	Henry Greenwell, Jr.	1737	-	
3.	*Ignatius Greenwell, Sr.	1738	-	1790
4.	John Greenwell			
5.	Sarah Greenwell			
6.	Anne Greenwell			
7.	Eleanor Greenwell			
8.	Joane Greenwell			

They lived in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330</sup>

1. *Edmond* [b<sup>330</sup>]

2. *Henry, Jr.* [b<sup>330</sup>]

3. *Ignatius, Sr.* married **Susan Newton**.<sup>330</sup> He lived his entire life in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330</sup> [b<sup>330</sup>, d<sup>330</sup>]

4. *John*

5. *Sarah*

6. *Anne*

7. *Eleanor*

8. *Joane*

**Eleanor** died in 1761.<sup>330,331</sup> Information on the internet is very inconsistent regarding her identity. Some sources say she was Eleanor Gough, while others say she is Eleanor Clarke with a lineage that can be traced well back into the 1500s. The information on her family and of the following earlier generations is provided only as a reference since it may very well be incorrect.

C-21-5 James Greenwell, Sr. (11). **Henry Greenwell, Sr.**, is said to be the son of **James Greenwell, Sr.** and **Grace Taylor** (C-22-1).<sup>330,331</sup> They may have had the following children.<sup>330,331</sup>

1.	Stephen Greenwell	1672	-	
2.	William Greenwell	1675	-	1727
3.	Ignatius Greenwell	1676	-	
4.	Justinian Greenwell	1679	-	8/ /1757
5.	John Greenwell	1681	-	7/ /1741
6.	Mary Greenwell			
7.	Grace Greenwell	1690	-	
8.	Jane Greenwell	1698	-	1787

9.	James Greenwell, Jr.	1700	-	5/	/1724
10.	Charles Greenwell	1708	-		1760
11.	*Henry Greenwell, Sr.	1710	-		1757
12.	Thomas Greenwell	1710	-		1749

They lived in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330,331</sup> I find it hard to believe that all of the birthdates for these children are correct. If the birthdates of the last few children are correct, then the parents would have been ages 60 and 55 when they were born. Also, **James, Sr.** left a will dated 1709 where both **Henry** and **Thomas** (among others) were named.

1. *Stephen* married **Monica** about 1706 in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> He died there before 6/7/1757.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>]

2. *William* may have married **Mary**.<sup>331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

3. *Ignatius* married **Mary Davis**.<sup>331</sup> He died before 9/1/1724.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>]

4. *Justinian* may have married **Margaret**.<sup>331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

5. *John* married **Catherine Wiseman** in 1720 in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> In his 1741 will, he mentioned the land he inherited called "Piles Woodland".<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

6. *Mary* married **John Heard** in 1737 in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> She died before 1747 in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup>

7. *Grace* first married **Thomas Clarke** before 1709.<sup>331</sup> Her second husband was **Michael Raley**.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>331</sup>]

8. *Jane* married **Thomas Norris** in 1737.<sup>331</sup> She died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

9. *James, Jr.* married **Sarah Clarke**.<sup>331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

10. *Charles* may have married **Mary** about 1728.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

11. *Henry, Sr.* married **Eleanor** in St. Mary's Co.<sup>330,331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>330,331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

12. *Thomas* first married **Mary Medeley** about 1729.<sup>331</sup> He married his second wife **Mary Heard** in 1745 in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co.<sup>331</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>331</sup>]

**James Greenwell** left a will in St. Mary's Co dated 11/28/1709 and probated 8/14/1714. He left his wife **Grace** half of the 200 acre land known as "Piles Woodland". She had charge of the younger children until they reached age 18. Son **John** received the rest of the estate and was to have charge of the younger children if his widow remarried. He named sons **Justinian**,

**Ignatius, Stephen, Charles, Henry, Thomas, William, and James;** and daughters **Mary Heard, Grace Clarke, Jane Greenwell.**<sup>331</sup>

Also, **Thomas Sallmon** of Newtown, St. Mary's Co left a will dated 11/14/1695 where he referred to **John** and **Justinian**, sons of **James Greenwell.**<sup>331</sup>

C-21-6 John Greenwell (12). **James Greenwell, Sr.** was the son of **John Greenwell** and **Mary Knowland.**<sup>330</sup>

1. \*James Greenwell, Sr. 1651 - 8/ 8/1714

They lived in England until about 1650 when they settled in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330,331</sup>

1. *James, Sr.* married **Grace Taylor** in 1672 in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330,331</sup> He died in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330</sup> [b<sup>330,331</sup>, d<sup>330,331</sup>]

**John Greenwell** was born in 1625 in Durham, England.<sup>330,331</sup> He first married **Mary Knowland** on 6/22/1650 in England.<sup>330,331</sup> He married his second wife **Bridget Seaborn** in 1654.<sup>331</sup> He died before 4/3/1658 when his will was probated in Newtown, St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330,331</sup>

In his will, he refers to his land as "Piles Woodland". He mentions his wife **Bridget** and son **James**. He was Catholic. It states, "Wife to be in charge of estate until son afsd. comes of age; shd. sd. son die during minority, 1/3 of estate is bequeathed to overseers, **Capt. Wm. Evans** and **James Longworth**, and residue disposed of to pious uses, as for the relief of poor Catholic children and the like.

## TAYLOR

C-22-1 Henry Taylor (12). **Grace Taylor** (C-21-5) was the daughter of **Henry Taylor** and **Faith Campbell**.<sup>330,331</sup>

1. \*Grace Taylor - 1739

They lived in St. Mary's Co, MD.<sup>330</sup>

1. *Grace* married **James Greenwell** in 1672.<sup>330</sup>

## MARTIN

C-23-1 James Martin (8). **Nancy Martin** (C-5-3) was the daughter of **James Martin** and **Lucy Hunt**.<sup>458</sup> They had the following children according to his will.<sup>79,458</sup>

- |                       |                        |
|-----------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Mary Martin        |                        |
| 2. *Nancy Martin      | 1808 -                 |
| 3. Sarah Martin       | 10/15/1809 - 3/25/1871 |
| 4. Elizabeth Martin   | 1812 -                 |
| 5. Martha Martin      | 2/22/1815 -            |
| 6. Thomas Martin      | 1820 -                 |
| 7. Ann Matilda Martin | 3/25/1828 - 10/ 2/1877 |

They lived in or near Halifax Co, NC, before moving west to Wilkes Co, perhaps in the 1820s.

The 1810 Halifax Co, NC, census appears to list the family of **James Martin**: one male (16-26), two females (under 10), and one female (26-45).<sup>212</sup>

The 1830 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists the family of **James Martin** on p367: one male (5-10), one male (10-15), one male (40-50), one female (5-10), one female (10-15), two females (15-20), one female (40-50), and one female (70-80).<sup>212</sup>

The 1840 Wilkes Co census lists the family of “**James Martin SM**” in Mastin’s Dist on p29: one male (10-15), one male (50-60), one female (15-20), one female (60-70), and one female (70-80).<sup>212</sup> The “SM” after his name looks like it may stand for a title, like “JP” would signify a Justice of the Peace.

The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists this family in household #209: **James Martin** (66, farmer), **Lucy Martin** (70), **Matilda Martin** (26), and **Nancy Hunt** (90). His real estate was valued at \$200.<sup>212</sup>

The 1860 Wilkes Co census lists this family in the Lower Division, Brier Creek PO, p170, in household #1213/1213: **James Martin** (75, farmer), **Lucy** (80), **Matilda** (31), **Lucinda Sales** (25), and **Barton Hembric** (18). His real and personal estates were each valued at \$200.<sup>212</sup>

1. *Mary* married a **Pardue**.<sup>458</sup> She died before 1863.<sup>79</sup> The 1850 Wilkes Co census lists a “John Perdue” and wife **Mary** (35, born in Halifax Co) living only two houses away from **James Martin**. However, the five children listed with them do not match the names of the Pardue children in their grandfather’s 1863 will.<sup>212</sup>  
[(1850 Wi, #211)<sup>212</sup>]

2. *Nancy* married **James N. Harris** according to a Wilkes Co marriage bond dated 11/1/1824.<sup>49,458</sup> [b<sup>212</sup>]

3. *Sarah* married **Martin Redding** about 1824. She died in Wells Co, IN.<sup>458</sup>



[(1850 Wi, #14)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>458</sup>, d<sup>458</sup>]

4. *Elizabeth* married **James Henderson** about 1832.<sup>458</sup> [b<sup>458</sup>]

5. *Martha* married **William Redding** about 1832. She died after 1880.<sup>458</sup>  
[(1840 Wi, Mastin's, p29)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Wi, #336)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Wi, Brier Cr PO, #1214)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>458</sup>]

6. *Thomas* married **Martha Pardue** about 1838. He died abter 1880.<sup>458</sup>  
[(1840 Wi, Mastin's, p29)<sup>212</sup>; (1860 Wi, Brier Cr PO, p170, #1212)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>458</sup>]

7. *Ann Matilda* married **Henry K. Chambers** about 1861.<sup>458</sup> [b<sup>458</sup>, d<sup>458</sup>]

**James Martin, Sr.** left a will in Wilkes Co dated 2/13/1863. It was proven in October 1865. He left his son **Thomas** 32 acres adjacent to **R. Callaway's** corner and along a wagon road. He asked that his remaining land be sold and "equally divided between five of my daughters" **Nancy Harris, Sarah Redding, Elizabeth Henderson, Martha Redding, and Ann Matilda Chambers.** His daughter **Mary Pardue** was deceased, but her children were to receive \$33 divided evenly: **Thomas Pardue, Bethany Pardue, Nancy Pardue, and Redmond Pardue.** The executors were **Henry Chambers, Sr. and Thomas Martin.** (Wilkes WB 5, p417).<sup>79</sup>

**James Martin** was born about 1785 and died between 1863 and 1865 in Wilkes Co.<sup>458</sup>  
**Lucy Hunt** was born about 1780 and probably died between the 1860 census and her husband's 1863 will.<sup>458</sup> Her mother's name may have been **Nancy**, as suggested by the 1850 census.<sup>212,458</sup>

## BARTON

C-24-1 John Barton, Jr. (7). **Edith Barton** (C-11-2) was the daughter of **John Barton, Jr.** and **Elizabeth Pennington** (C-25-1).<sup>460</sup> They had the following children according to a page in the family Bible which listed their names and birthdates.<sup>460</sup>

1. *Edith Barton	8/20/1799 -	1881
2. Isaac Barton	5/27/1804 -	
3. Rachel Barton	6/ 8/1806 -	
4. Charity Barton	2/27/1809 -	4/ 3/1861
5. Absalom Barton	5/28/1811 -	
6. John L. Barton	7/25/1812 -	
7. Pheby Barton	5/ 1/1814 -	
8. Jehu Barton	3/20/1817 -	

The 1820 Grayson Co, VA, census includes the family of **John Barton** with two males (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (over 45), three females (under 10), one female (26-45), and one female (over 45).<sup>212</sup>

The 1830 Grayson Co census includes the family of **John Barton** with one male (10-15), one male (15-20), one male (20-30), one male (60-70), one female (10-15), one female (15-20), one female (50-60), and one female (80-90).<sup>212</sup>

1. *Edith* married **Richard Edwards** about 1818.<sup>460</sup> She died in Alleghany Co, NC.<sup>460</sup>  
[b<sup>8,113,460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

2. *Isaac* married **Polly Billings**.<sup>460</sup> He died before 1870.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1850 Grayson, p226, #919)<sup>460</sup>; (1870 Grayson, Elk Cr, #33)<sup>460</sup>; (1880 Grayson, Elk Cr, p362B)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

3. *Rachel* married **Elijah Wyatt**.<sup>460</sup> She died after 1870.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1850 Grayson, p224, #905)<sup>460</sup>; (1870 Wyoming Co, WV, Center Twp, p2, #9)<sup>460</sup>; (1880 Wyoming Co, p501C)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

4. *Charity* married **Larkin Phipps** on 3/15/1834 in Grayson Co.<sup>460</sup> Soon after their marriage he left and moved out west.<sup>460</sup> A few years later she married **Stephen M. Ward, Jr.**<sup>460</sup> She died in Grayson Co and was buried in the Benjamin Phipps Fam Cem.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1850 Grayson, p224, #903)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

5. *Absalom* died after 1830.<sup>460</sup> [b<sup>460</sup>]

6. *John* first married **Rhoda Ann Phelps**.<sup>460</sup> He later married **Jane Campbell** about 1834 in Grayson Co.<sup>460</sup> He died after 1882 in Grayson Co.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1830 Grayson)<sup>212</sup>; (1850 Grayson, p225, #909)<sup>460</sup>; (1860 Grayson, #1050)<sup>460</sup>; (1870 Grayson, Wilson Dist, #22)<sup>460</sup>; (1880 Grayson, Wilson Dist, #317)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

7. *Pheby* married **Wilborn Adams** on 12/25/1856 in Grayson Co.<sup>460</sup>

8. *Jehu* married **Cynthia**.<sup>460</sup> His name appears to be written as “Jahu” in the family Bible.<sup>460</sup> However, it is clearly “John Barton” who is the husband of “Cyntha” in the 1850 census.<sup>212</sup> It is also interesting that this family had the same named children and age children as did the family of **John Barton** and wife **Jane**.<sup>212</sup> While “Jahu” was born in 1817 according to the Bible, “John” in 1850 was born about 1810, suggesting that they may not be the same person. More research is necessary.  
[(1850 Grayson, p231, #995)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

**John Barton, Jr.** was born between 1760 and 1765 in NC.<sup>460</sup> He died 1/3/1839 in Grayson Co, VA.<sup>460</sup> A timeline of his life can be pieced together from his wife’s pension request.

On 6/18/1857 Mrs. **Elizabeth** Barton of Grayson Co applied for her late husband **John Barton**’s Revolutionary War pension. She stated that he entered “at an early period of said war” and served as both a soldier and an officer. When he entered he lived “in the Fork of the Yadkin River in the State of North Carolina, County of Rowan.” She said that her knowledge of her husband’s service came both from what he had told her and “especially from the older brother of her said husband **Isaac Barton** who was also a soldier of the Revolution”.<sup>460</sup>

He served under General Rutherford and served in both North and South Carolina. He was in the Battles of Eutaw (near Charleston 9/8/1781), Guilford (3/15/1781), and Kings Mountain (10/7/1780). He lived in the “Fork of the Yadkin River” four or five years after entering service, serving not more than two years as Private before being promoted to Captain. During the latter part of the war “he moved to the West side of the Blue Ridge near the NC and VA line, most of this time in NC, Wilkes County, now Ashe Co. At the time he was still in the service under Col. **Benjamin Cleveland** with Capts. Nall, Gambill, Johnson, and others.”<sup>460</sup>

**Elizabeth** stated that she was born “in the Hollows of the Yadkin in the East side of the Blue Ridge”. She did not meet her husband until some time after the war. She was born on 8/10/1776 and her father’s name was **Micajah Penington**. She married **John Barton** in Wilkes Co, now Ashe, on 9/6/1793 by **Daniel Holean**, Justice of the Peace. Her husband died at home in Grayson Co, VA, on 1/3/1833. She stated that her records begin “with the birth of her daughter Eady **Barton** who was her fourth child; that her three first children died”. She said that she was “old and infirm” and was unable to go to the courthouse in Wilkes. In fact she had not been so far from home in years. She signed with her mark.<sup>460</sup>

## PENNINGTON

C-25-1 Micajah Pennington, Sr. (8). **Elizabeth Pennington** (C-24-1) was the daughter of **Micajah Pennington, Sr.** and **Rachel Jones**.<sup>460</sup> They had the following children according to a family Bible giving their birth dates.<sup>460</sup>

1. Elijah Pennington	12/ 9/1761 -	
2. Micajah Pennington, Jr.	12/13/1763 -	
3. Mary Pennington	11/ 8/1765 -	3/21/1842
4. Levi Pennington	12/21/1767 -	
5. Edward Pennington	12/29/1769 -	5/ 5/1860
6. Rachel Pennington	12/26/1771 -	
7. *Elizabeth Pennington	8/10/1774 -	
8. Sarah Pennington	11/24/1776 -	1817
9. Johanna Pennington	3/24/1779 -	
10. Benejah Pennington	7/15/1782 -	

**Micajah Pennington** appears in the court records of Rowan Co, NC, in 1765-1766. In 1772 he was appointed Constable “in the neighborhood up the Catawba River”. He was later a Justice of the Peace in Wilkes Co, NC, sometime between 1778 and 1798. He is found in Ashe Co, NC, in 1806.<sup>460</sup>

The 1787 Wilkes Co, NC, census includes the family of **Micajah** Pennington with one male (21-60) and two females.<sup>272</sup>

The 1790 Wilkes Co census includes the family of **Micajah** Pennington in the Tenth Co with three males (over 16), three males (under 16), and four females.<sup>212</sup>

The 1800 Ashe Co, NC, census includes the family of **Micajah** Pennington with one male (over 45), one female (under 10), one female (over 45), and one slave.<sup>212</sup>

The 1810 Ashe Co census includes the family of M. Pennington with one male (under 10), one male (10-16), one male (over 45), one female (over 45), and one slave.<sup>212</sup>

1. *Elijah* married **Susannah Kelly** on 9/8/1800 in NC.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1790 Wilkes, 10<sup>th</sup>)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

2. *Micajah, Jr.* married his first wife before 1790.<sup>212</sup> He married his second wife **Nancy Baker** on 8/13/1812 in Madison Co, KY.<sup>460</sup> He died after 1850, possibly in Harlan Co, KY.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1790 Wilkes, 16<sup>th</sup>)<sup>212</sup>; (1800 Ashe)<sup>212</sup>; (1820 Lee VA, p134)<sup>460</sup>; (1830 Lee VA, p315)<sup>460</sup>; (1850 Harlan KY, Dist 1, #92)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

3. *Mary* married **Jesse Bowling** on 1/6/1785 in Wilkes Co.<sup>460</sup> She died in Breathitt Co, KY.<sup>460</sup>  
[(1790 Wilkes, 10<sup>th</sup>)] [b<sup>460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

4. *Levi* married **Elizabeth** about 1788. He married his second wife **Peggy** about 1805. On 7/16/1801 he applied for a NC Grant (#527) for 100 acres in Ashe Co on the south side of the north fork of New River. It was issued on 12/7/1804. He died after 1815 in Ashe Co, NC.<sup>460</sup>

[(1800 Ashe)<sup>212</sup>; (1810 Ashe)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

5. *Edward* (or, “Neddy”) married **Martha Flanary** about 1793 in Wilkes Co.<sup>460</sup> He died in Lee Co, VA..<sup>460</sup> Pennington Gap, VA, is said to be named for him since he settled there in 1802.<sup>468</sup>

[(1820 Lee VA, p134)<sup>460</sup>; (1850 Lee VA, p356, #621)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

6. *Rachel* [b<sup>460</sup>]

7. *Elizabeth* married **John Barton, Jr.** on 9/6/1793 in Wilkes Co, NC.<sup>460</sup> On 6/18/1857 she applied for her husband’s Revolutionary War pension as a resident of Grayson Co, VA.<sup>460</sup> [b<sup>460</sup>]

8. *Sarah* married **Samuel Johnston, Sr.** about 1799.<sup>460</sup> She died in Buckhorn, Perry Co, KY.<sup>460</sup> [b<sup>460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

9. *Johanna* married **Douglas Dickson** before 1804. She died before 1860.<sup>460</sup> [(1850 Ashe, p265, #412)<sup>460</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

10. *Benejah* married **Elizabeth Strother**.<sup>460</sup> There is also another **Benejah Pennington**, born in 1770, who is believed to be a cousin. [(1800 Ashe)<sup>212</sup>] [b<sup>460</sup>]

**Rachel Jones** is said to be the daughter of **Hezekiah Jones** and **Ann Dibble**. She was born in Westfield, Hampen Co, MA, on 6/12/1741 and died on 1/12/1841 probably in NC. She married **Micajah** on 1/28/1761 in NC.<sup>460,468</sup>

**Micajah Pennington** was born on 4/28/1743 according to the family Bible. He may be the **Micajah Pennington** who served with Capt. Enoch Osborn’s Co from Montgomery Co, VA, in the Revolutionary War. He apparently died in Ashe Co, NC, about 1813. On 7/19/1813 his son **Benejah** was living in Barren Co, KY, and gave power of attorney to **Zephaniah Bell** to take care of his business in NC pertaining to the estate “of my deceased father **Micajah Pennington**”. (Barren Co DB C, p252).<sup>460</sup>

In 1785 **Micajah** received a grant of 100 acres in Wilkes Co on Elk Creek, a branch of New River.<sup>468</sup>

On 5/2/1796, Micajah Pennington received a court order to take in an orphan girl named Ann Little, who was four years old to learn the occupation of a spinstress until she reached 18 years old. It’s possible that this document refers to his son. (Wilkes Will Bk 1, p486).<sup>79</sup>

It has been suggested that **Micajah** may be the son of **Benejah Pennington**. On 9/17/1744 Benajah **Pennington**, planter, of Rowan Co, NC, bought 100 acres from **John Earl Granville** for 10 shillings. The land was in St. Luke's Parish in Rowan Co, on the east side of the Yadkin River. He was to pay rent of four shillings, twice per year. It was recorded on 2/22/1759. (Rowan DB 11, p291-4). He is found in other Rowan Co records through 1760.<sup>460</sup>

On 9/22/1767, Benige **Pennington** and wife **Elizabeth** of Mecklenburg Co, NC, sold 187 acres to **James McClennan** for 50 shillings. The land was on the west side of "Cataba" on a branch of Allison's Creek. It was proven in 1767.<sup>460</sup>

Four land surveys between 1764 and 1768 refer to **Benejah Pennington** in Mecklenburg Co, NC, on Allison's Creek. Between 1778 and 1782 he is found in Wilkes Co, NC. On 9/9/1778 Benajah **Pennington** entered 150 acres on Grassy Creek, a branch of New River, at a ground hogs den below his mill. (Wilkes Land Entry Bk, #371). From 1782 to 1790 he is in Montgomery Co, VA.<sup>460</sup>

## BUCHANAN

C-26-1 Cornelius Buchanan (7). Lavina Buchanan (C-7-1) was the daughter of Cornelius Buchanan and Emily Johnson (C-27-1).<sup>555</sup> They had the following children.

1.	*Lavina Buchanan	1/25/1826	-	2/14/1918
2.	William Buchanan			
3.	Emaline Elizabeth Buchanan	4/15/1830	-	12/31/1921
4.	Eliza Jane Buchanan	1/10/1832	-	3/ 8/1867
5.	Minerva Anna Buchanan	1836	-	1905
6.	Almarinda Buchanan	3/12/1842	-	6/15/1917
7.	James Alexander Buchanan	3/12/1842	-	2/26/1853

According to a family Bible that was last known to belong to Lura Kirkman Stratton who died in 1993, Lavina was the daughter of Cornelius Buchanan and Emily Johnson. When Lavina became pregnant with her daughter Rachael, her parents disowned her and crossed her name out of the family Bible.<sup>555</sup> She was at least 30 years old when Rachael was born in 1858.

The 1820 Person Co, NC, census lists **Cornelius** Buckhanan on p444: one male (16-26). He was engaged in manufacturing which is significant because most men were in agriculture.<sup>212</sup> This suggests he is the same man listed as a mechanic in the 1850 Wilkes Co census.

The 1830 Rowan Co, NC, census lists the family of **Cornelius Buchanan**: one male (under 5), one male (30-40), two females (under 5), and one female (20-30).<sup>212</sup>

The 1840 Surry Co census lists the family of **Cornelius Buchanan** on p128: one male (10-15), one male (40-50), one female (under 5), two females (5-10), one female (10-15), and one female (30-40).<sup>212</sup>

The 1850 Wilkes Co, NC, census lists only one Buckhanan (**Buchanan**) family in house #755/755 as follows: **Cornelius** Buckhanon (59, "mecanic", born VA), **Emily** (48, born NC), Emiline (21, born Rowan), **Eliza** (18, born Rowan), **Minerva** (16, born Rowan), Marinda (14, born Wilkes), **Alexander** (12, born Wilkes), and **Lucy Wood** (31, born Wilkes).<sup>117,212</sup>

An 1851 Wilkes Co school census for District 1 lists the children between age 5 and 21: **Alexander** Buckhanon, **Emaline**, **Eliza J.**, Nirvaan, and **Almarinda**.<sup>496</sup>

The 1860 Iredell Co, NC, census lists this family in the S. Hunting Creek Dist, Eagle Mills, house #172/165: **Cornelius Buchanan** (67, farmer, born VA), **Emily** (50, wife, born NC), and **Almarinda** (18, born NC).<sup>212</sup>

The 1870 Iredell Co census lists this family in Eagle Mills, house #9/9, p2: C. Buckhanan (70, farmer), **Emily** (68), Z. R. Tharpe (27), **Almarinda** Tharpe (28). All are listed as born in NC.<sup>212</sup>

The 1880 Rowan Co census lists **Emily** living with a lawyer and several other boarders in Salisbury, house #525/599, p56: **M. E. Buchanan** (72, widow, boarder, born NC).<sup>212</sup>

1. *Lavina* was never married. Her death certificate gives her name as “Vynie Buchanan” who died of old age. It says she was born in VA on 1/25/1813, was single, and that her parents are unknown. She was buried at “Liberty Grove” which is off Hwy 268 in North Wilkesboro.<sup>64</sup> (Wilkes Deaths Bk 4, p197).<sup>64</sup> [b<sup>460</sup>, d<sup>460</sup>]

2. William moved to South Dakota according to his sister’s 1921 obituary.<sup>508</sup> The 1900 census for Jackson Precint, Fall River Co, SD, includes William Buchanan, age 69, born June 1830, a widow who works as a wood hauler. It says that he and his parents were all born in NC.<sup>212</sup>  
[(1900 Fall River SD, Jackson, #83/85)<sup>212</sup>]

3. Emaline married Thomas W. Windsor in 1855. She married her second husband John Vaughn in June 1872. She is buried at Oak Hill Cemetery in Carrollton, Carroll Co, MO. Her obituary was typed and posted online:<sup>508</sup>

*Saturday afternoon at about 3 o'clock, the death angel visited our midst and claimed the life of one of the oldest citizens in the county. Mrs. Emiline Vaughn, familiarly known to people as "Grandma Windsor", Mother of Dr. W. S. Windsor.*

*The deceased was past 91 years of age and for a good many years she had been almost an invalid, although not confined to her bed, but her mind was more feeble than her body and she was not able to care for herself and was almost constantly under the care of some member of the family of her son and daughter with whom she made her home.*

*Emiline Vaughn, daughter of Nealey Buchanan and Emily Johnson Buchanan, was born at Gold Hill, Rowan County, NC, April 15, 1830; departed this life at the residence of her son, Dr. W. S. Windsor in Bogard, December 31, 1921, being 91 years 8 months and 15 days old. Emiline Buchanan & Thomas Windsor were married about 1855. Shortly after their marriage they bought a small farm in N. Iredell Co., near Williamsburg, NC, where the deceased lived until 1894 when she broke up housekeeping and moved to MO where she has since made her home with her two children till her death. Shortly after their marriage & they had moved to their little farm in Iredell Co, the Civil War broke out and her husband was forced to leave her & the two small children and go to war, & he was killed in 1864. She struggled hard & raised the children, & in 1872, she was married to John Vaughn, who died in 1891. She was of a family of 6 children-two boys & four girls-Wm. Buchanan of SD; Mrs Eliza Jane Bali of NC; Mrs. Anna Messick of WA; a brother who died in infancy; Mrs. Marinda Thorp of NC, all of whom are at rest.*

*She is survived by her two children, Mrs. Sarah Emily Williams, Edgerton, MO & Dr. W. S. Windsor, Bogard, MO and fourteen grandchildren & twenty great grandchildren.*

*After a short funeral service, conducted by Rev. S. B. Moore, Baptist minister, assisted*



*by Rev. Capp, Methodist minister, held at the residence of her son in Bogard, MO, her remains were laid to rest in Oak Hill cemetery, Carrollton, MO, January 1st, 1922.*

4. Eliza Jane married Francis Finley Clark.<sup>549</sup> She is buried at Zion Baptist Ch in northern Iredell Co.<sup>549</sup> [b<sup>549</sup>, d<sup>549</sup>]

5. Minerva first married Rowland Hail Whitlock.<sup>549</sup> Her second husband was W. L. Messick. She is buried at Holly Springs Bap Ch in northern Iredell Co.<sup>549</sup> [b<sup>549</sup>, d<sup>549</sup>]

6. Almarinda married Zadock Reuben Tharpe.<sup>549</sup> They are buried at Holly Springs Bap Ch in northern Iredell Co.<sup>48</sup> [b<sup>48,549</sup>, d<sup>48,549</sup>]

7. Alexander is buried at Zion Baptist Ch in northern Iredell Co.<sup>549</sup> [b<sup>549</sup>, d<sup>549</sup>]

Cornelius Buchanan was born between 1788 and 1794.<sup>48,212,555</sup> He died on 5/1/1879 and was buried at Holly Springs Bap Ch where his headstone says he was in his 91<sup>st</sup> year.<sup>48</sup>

## JOHNSON

C-27-1 Ashley Johnson (8). Emily Johnson (C-26-1) was the daughter of Ashley Johnson and Nancy Brown.<sup>555</sup>

1. \*Emily Johnson

1802 - 4/29/1883

According to a family Bible that was last known to belong to Lura Kirkman Stratton who died in 1993, Emily was the daughter of Ashley Johnson and Nancy Brown.<sup>555</sup> They are believed to have lived in Surry Co, NC.

1. Emily married Cornelius Buchanan on 9/17/1921 in Surry Co, NC. The bondsman was David Buchanan.<sup>119</sup> They were buried at Holly Springs Bap Ch where her headstone says she was in her 82<sup>nd</sup> year.<sup>48</sup> [b<sup>212</sup>, d<sup>48</sup>]

Ashley Johnson was born in 1780 and died in 1868. He may be the son of John Johnson and Lydia Hutchins.<sup>555</sup>